THE THOMAS CLARK FAMILY

Brewster Ladies Library
Brewster, Mass.

THE THOMAS CLARK FAMILY

* * * * * * * * * * *

Genealogy of the Descendants of Thomas Clark of Plymouth, 1623

* * * * * * * * * * *

By
Arthur Hitchcock Radasch
and
Katharine Warner Radasch

1972

Local
929.2
Rad
c.1
7.88
gift

Copyright, 1973, by

Arthur Hitchcock Radasch

and

Katharine Warner Radasch

Permission is hereby granted to quote passages from this book, provided that credit is given for the source of the information.

Brewster Ladies Library
Brewster, Mass.

PREFACE

THIS genealogy had its beginning more than fifty years ago in a search for the ancestral lines of a Clark family. Many hitherto unpublished records were obtained on the family of Thomas Clark of Plymouth, 1623, and it was felt that our data should be organized into a genealogy of that family in order to preserve our research and make it available to others.

In 1869, Mr. Samuel Clarke Clarke of Boston published a pamphlet on the Thomas Clark family that was expanded by the Reverend Mr. William Wallace Johnson into his Clarke-Clark Genealogy, published in 1884. Mr. Johnson was concerned primarily with the Harwich branch of this Clark family. In our study we have included the Plymouth, Nantucket, and Connecticut branches insofar as we could find data on them.

We have accepted many of Mr. Johnson's accounts without verification, as we believe that he had access to sources not available to us now. However, where possible, we have checked his accounts with vital records published since his time, and where discrepancies have been found, we have used the official records.

We have acknowledged sources of our data at various places in the text. In addition to these specific references, we would like to mention the contributions of Professor John Insley Coddington, FASG, whose genealogical research has included early Clark families.

We are especially indebted to Mr. Prentiss Glazier of Sarasota, Florida, who for many years, while he lived near Hartford, Conn., compiled vital statistics up to 1800, and sometimes later, on more than twenty pioneer families by the name of Clark in early Massachusetts and Connecticut. Mr. Glazier made his files available to us, and his vast store of data provided much information that we would not otherwise have obtained. His contributions are too numerous to mention at each specific point, and we hope that this acknowledgement of his generosity conveys in some measure our thanks and appreciation for his help and encouragement in preparing this Clark genealogy.

We regret that our work leaves many lines incomplete, but as time passes, it seems wise to publish what we have accumulated, and leave to others the problem of tracing lines to the present.

South Yarmouth, Mass.
December, 1972

Arthur H. Radasch
Katharine W. Radasch

CONTENTS

	Page
Preface . . .	iii
Abbreviations . .	vi
FIRST GENERATION	1
SECOND GENERATION	4
THIRD GENERATION	12
FOURTH GENERATION	28
FIFTH GENERATION	51
SIXTH GENERATION	97
SEVENTH GENERATION	144
ADDENDA	181
INDEX	184

ABBREVIATIONS

acc, according
adm, administration
Amer Anc, American Ancestry
Amer Gen, The American Genealogist
b, born
bap, baptized
bur, buried
Cem, Cemetery
Ch, Church
chil, children
ChR, Church record
Co, Company, County
Coll, College
d, died
d, da, day(s)
DAR, Daughters of the American Revolution; also lineage volumes published by DAR
DAR PI, Patriot Index published by DAR
dau, daughter
dec, deceased
desc, descendant(s)
Dist, District
d r, (from) death record
d s p, died without issue
d y, died young
exec, executor
Fam, Family
Gen, Genealogy
GR, grave record
grad, graduate(d)
GS, gravestone
Hist, History
inf, infancy, infant
int, marriage intentions
L/P, Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth (by W. T. Davis)
LR, Land Records
m, married
m, mo, month(s)
May Ind, Mayflower Index
MD, Mayflower Descendant
MSSR, Massachusetts Soldiers & Sailors in the War of the Revolution
NYG&BR, New York Genealogical & Biographical Record
poss, possibly
prob, probably, probate
PR, probate record
rec, record, recorded
res, resides, resided
rem, removed
Sem, Seminary
TAG, The American Genealogist
Univ, University
unm, unmarried
vit, vital
vol, volume
VR, Vital Record
WWJ, W. W. Johnson's Clark-Clarke Genealogy
y, yr, year(s)

FIRST GENERATION

1

THOMAS CLARK was a common name in early New England. Between 1623 and 1680 there were no less than a dozen by that name in the towns of Plymouth, Boston, Lynn, Reading, Ipswich, Scituate, Chelmsford and Charlestown in Massachusetts, and in Newport, R.I., and New Haven, Conn.

The Thomas Clark who heads the family in this genealogical record arrived in Plymouth in July 1623 on the Ann, a ship of 140 tons. He was one of a company of forty-two adults and several children. His gravestone, one of the oldest extant on Burial Hill in Plymouth, shows that he was born about 1600. Research on this family by Mr. John Insley Coddington (Amer. Gen., 42:201,202) has shown that this Thomas Clark was undoubtedly the one who was baptized at St. Dunstan's Church, Stepney Parish, Co. Middlesex, 8 March 1599/1600, son of John and Mary (Morton) Clark of Ratcliff who were married at St. Dunstan's 19 Feb.1598/9.

Thomas Clark married first, before July 1631, Susannah Ring, born in England, or perhaps in Leyden, Holland, probably between 1605 and 1612, daughter of William and Mary (Durrant?) Ring. The Ring family was in Leyden by 1614. In that year Mary Ring was a witness to the marriage of Samuel Terrier and Mildred Charles; another witness was Samuel Fuller, a passenger on the Mayflower in 1620. William Ring died in Leyden before 1629, and his widow arrived in Plymouth, probably in that year, with several children. She may have come on the Mayflower (the second Pilgrim ship of that name) that arrived in Salem 15 May 1629 (Amer. Gen. 42:195,196).

The Widow Mary Ring died in Plymouth on 15 (or 19) July 1631. In her will, published in full in The Mayflower Descendant (MD) 1:29-34, she mentioned her daughter Susan Clark to whom she bequeathed several items.

As Thomas Clark and Susannah were married by July 1631, and as their eldest surviving son William was born in 1634, there may have been a still older child, born about 1632, who died in childhood. Susannah died sometime between 1645-46, after her last child was born, and 20 Jan. 1664/5, the date when her husband entered into a pre-nuptual agreement with Mrs. Alice (Hallett) Nichols, daughter of Richard Hallett and widow of Mordecai Nichols of Boston.

Thomas Clark's name was on a list in 1640 of so-called "Old Comers," which included all those who came to Plymouth on the first three ships: the Mayflower in 1620, the Fortune in 1621, and the Ann in 1623. He was taxed in 1632 for £1 4s., took the freeman's oath in 1633, and in 1643 his name was on the list of those able to bear arms. In 1651 and 1655 he was

elected deputy from Plymouth (F. Baylies, Hist. of New Plymouth, II:14,17).

In Plymouth and Boston records he was described successively as carpenter, yeoman, merchant, and gentleman. In later years he was generally addressed as "Mr Thomas Clark" to indicate the respect in which he was held. The following abstracts from Plymouth Colony Records throw some light on his activities through 1655 while he was in Plymouth:

1634 Took on William Shuttle as an apprentice for 11 years
1637 Headed list of volunteers to act against the Indians
1638 Was presented to the Court for stopping the highway to Eel River
1639 Fined 30s for selling a pair of boots and spurs for 15s that he bought for 10s
1642-47 Was constable and surveyor of highways
1644 Had suits with Matthew Fuller and William Powell; won both
1650 Was a member of the Committee of Plymouth Colony
1652 Was presented for staying and drinking at James Cole's; acquitted
1654 Was on a committee to raise means to fit out an expedition ordered by the Lord Protector
1655 Was presented to the Court for taking £6 for the use of £20 for one year; acquitted.

Thomas removed from Plymouth to Boston sometime after 1655 and before his second marriage in 1664. In a deposition made by him in Boston, 15 Dec 1664, he stated that he was late of Plymouth and then about 59 years old, thus understating his age by about four years.* In a deed executed 6 Oct 1668, Henry Kimball of Boston, blacksmith, conveyed to Thomas Clark, sometime of New Plymouth, merchant, for £140, all his piece of ground lying near the lesser drawbridge near Shelter Creek in Boston. In a deed of gift, dated 18 June 1673, Thomas Clark gave to his son Andrew a house and ground in Boston "that I received from the estate of John Nichols by virtue of a Judgement granted me ...march 5th 1672..." As late as 14 May 1677 he was called "Thomas Clark of Boston, late of Plymouth, merchant."

Thomas Clark returned to Plymouth about 1678. He provided for his children and grandchildren before his death by a deed of gift bearing date 6 June 1693, in which he conveyed to "Andrew Clarke and to Mehitabel his wife during their natural lives the dwelling house and land on the westerly side of Satucket River [Harwich] where they live...upon their decease to become the property of Andrew Clarke, Scotto Clarke, and Nathaniel Clarke, equally..." Thomas Clark, eldest son of Andrew, was excluded by reason of having been the recipient of the lion's share of his grandfather's estate (J. Paine, Hist of Harwich, 1937, p 111). On 30 Jan 1694/5, Thomas deeded all his lands, goods, and money to his son William and William's wife Abiah for taking care of him (Plymouth Co Deeds 2:32).

*MD 34:83

Thomas Clark died in Plymouth in March 1697/8. His gravestone on Burial Hill reads: "Here lies ye body of Mr. Thomas Clark, aged 98 years. Departed this life March 24, 1697."

Children, all by first wife, born in Plymouth:

2 i. William,[2] b in 1634. Deposed in 1661 stating that he was then 27 years old (MD 15:244).

3 ii. Andrew, b in 1635 (GS, Harwich).

4 iii. John, b in 1637 (GS, Lyme, Conn).

5 iv. James, b about 1639. Deposed that he was 51 years old, 20 March 1689/90.

v. Susanna, b in 1642; d 28 Sept 1697, age 55; m 1 Dec 1658 (MD 6:238) Barnabas Lothrop, bap in Scituate, Mass, 6 June 1636, d 26 Oct 1715, son of Rev John Lothrop. He m (2) Widow Abigail Dodson, who d 21 Dec 1715, age 72. His will, dated 8 June 1713, probated 27 Nov 1715, names wife Abigail; only son Barnabas; grandson Barnabas, "only son of my son John, deceased;" grandson John, "son of my son Nathaniel, deceased;" his brother John and two sisters, Abigail Clark and Bathsheba Marsh; daughter-in-law Elizabeth Crocker; grandson Joseph Lewis, son of Ebenezer Lewis; my seven children now remaining; kinswoman Bethya Hinckley; my six daughters: Abigail Sturgis, Susanna Shurtleff, Bathshua Freeman, Anna Lewis, Sarah Skeffe, Thankful Hedge, and Bethya Claghorn who is my daughter-in-law (E. B. Huntington, Lo-Lathrop Fam).

6 vi. Nathaniel, b in 1645 or 1646 (72 yr of age at death, 31 Jan 1717/18.

SECOND GENERATION

2

WILLIAM[2] CLARK, son of Thomas (1) and Susanna (Ring) Clark, was born in Plymouth about 1634. He was living in 1710, possibly as late as 1716, but died before 28 March 1720 on which date "Thomas Clark, son of William Clark, deceased," was chosen for tithingman.

He married first in Plymouth 1 March 1659 Sarah Wolcott who was killed with several of her children by Indians in a surprise attack on William's garrison house at Eel River on Sunday, 18 March 1676 while William was at church. Eleven persons were killed in this attack. William's son Thomas, left for dead, recovered.

William married secondly, probably at Saybrook, Conn, 7 March 1677/8 (recorded in Saybrook and in Plymouth) Hannah Griswold, born in Saybrook 11 Dec 1658, died in Plymouth 21 Feb 1687/8, daughter of Francis Griswold. He married thirdly in Plymouth 3 Aug 1692 (VR) Abiah Wilder, who died in Middleboro 2 Nov 1725, age 69 years (GS). There is a gravestone on Burial Hill in Plymouth for William's second wife, but none for him.

William Clark made a deposition, 15 Oct 1661, saying that he was aged twenty-seven years, or thereabouts (MD 15:244). He was a selectman in Plymouth for many years, and in 1674, 1680, and 1681, he was elected deputy from Plymouth. In 1670 he and several others from Plymouth, Sandwich, Barnstable, Yarmouth, and Eastham formed a company to engage in the making and disposing of all tar made in the colony.

He owned much land in Rochester, or Sippican, as it was first known. In 1679, Joseph Lothrop and Barnabas Lothrop of Barnstable, Kenelm Winslow of Marshfield, and William Clark of Plymouth, as agents for 30 partners, purchased for £200 the remainder of the lands not already granted "between Dartmouth on the west, Plymouth Purchase on the east, and Middleborough and Plymouth on the north," to be settled in four years with an orthodox minister (F. Baylies, Hist of New Plymouth, IV:71). In 1708 William sold some of this land to his son William Clark and Ephraim Little (Plymouth Co. Deeds 6:244). William Clark, Sr, of Plymouth and Ephraim Little sold land in Rochester to John Hammond of Rochester, 21 June 1710 (ibid, 8:273). The Rochester Proprietors Records have these notes — Dec 25, 1710: Measured lot of 44 acres formerly belonging to Mr William Clark (Book 2, p 80). On the same page there is a reference to an addition laid out to Mr Ephraim Little and William Clark, Jr, they being now the owners, 15 Oct 1711. — Measured the 80 acres formerly laid out to William Clark near the Middleborough line, 19 March 1711/12 (ibid, p 82).

By a deed of 30 Jan 1692/3 William Clark of Plymouth, yeoman, conveyed property in Plymouth to his brother Nathaniel Clark, mariner. James Clark was a witness. This deed refers to a deed of 1688 from Nathaniel to William for a house and plot of land in Plymouth (Plymouth Co. Deeds 1:184). In 1706 William Clark, Sr, and Thomas Clark, son of William Clark, Sr, both of Plymouth, sold land at Eel River to their kinsman Thomas Clark of Plymouth (ibid, 7:66; deed recorded 23 Aug 1706).

On 30 Jan 1694/5, at the age of 95, William's father, Thomas Clark, conveyed all his lands, goods, and money to William and William's wife Abiah (ibid, 2:32).

Child by first wife, others killed by Indians:

7 i. Thomas,[3] b before 1676.

Children by second wife, born in Plymouth (VR):

ii. Sarah, b 19 June 1678; d 23 April 1760 (ChR); m in Plymouth 29 Nov 1698 (VR) Rev Ephraim[4] Little of Marshfield, b 27 Sept 1676, d 24 Nov 1723, age 47 yr 2 mo 3 da (GS, Burial Hill). Samuel Clark of Plymouth, innholder, was appointed adm of Sarah's estate 4 June 1760 (Plymouth Co PR 15:514).

8 iii. William, b 7 June 1682.

iv. Nathaniel, b 1 June 1684; d in Plymouth in 1709. He was a grad of Harvard, 1705. Ephraim Little and William Clark, cordwainer, of Plymouth, appointed adm of his estate 24 June 1709 (ibid, 3:21).

9 v. Samuel, b 8 Dec 1687.

Child by third wife, born in Plymouth (VR):

vi. Hannah, b 2 Aug 1697; m in Plymouth 5 July 1716 (VR) Joseph Cobb, b in Barnstable 24 Aug 1690, son of Jonathan and Hope (Chipman)(Huckins) Cobb.

Children, born in Middleboro (VR):

1. Mary,[4] b 17 June 1717.
2. Hannah, b 16 Nov 1718.

3

ANDREW[2] CLARK, son of Thomas (1) and Susanna (Ring) Clark, was born in Plymouth in 1635. He died in Harwich, Mass, in 1706. Gravestones for Andrew and his wife are in the cemetery in Brewster, a part of Harwich until 1803.

Andrew married in Boston in 1671 Mehitable Scotto (Scottow, or Scottoway), born there 14 Dec. 1648, died in Harwich 24 April 1712, age about 62 years, daughter of Thomas and Joan (Sanford) Scotto. [Thomas Scotto owned a house and garden on School Street, Boston, that he sold in 1645. It seems to have been included in the same property that his great-great-grandson, Samuel Clark, owned and occupied 133 years later, and which remained in the family until 1825 when it was sold to the City of Boston by Dr Samuel Clarke, and now (1884) forms a part of

City Hall Square. Thomas Scotto died in 1661; his will, dated 18 June 1673, was witnessed by Thomas Clark (WWJ).

Andrew removed to Boston with his father about 1661. He was a shoemaker. His father, by deed of gift, dated 18 June 1673, gave him a house and ground in Boston "that I received from the estate of John Nichols by virtue of a Judgement granted me... March 5th 1672..." Andrew was on the tax list for Boston in 1674. He was assistant counsellor, and several times a representative to the General Court from Harwich, to which he removed about 1678. He settled in the north part of the town, west of the Setucket River, on a place owned by his father who was a large landholder there. His wife was named administratrix of his estate, 12 Nov 1706 (Barnstable Co PR 3:34).

Children:

10 i. Thomas,[3] b in Boston 10 July 1672.

ii. Susannah, b in Boston 12 March 1674; d 10 Sept 1731, age 57 yr 6 mo; m about 1693 John Gray of Yarmouth, b in 1671, d 31 March 1732, age 60 yr 9 mo, son of John[2] and Hannah (Sturgis) Gray; settled in the north part of Harwich.

Children, surname Gray, born in Harwich:

1. Susanna,[4] b about 1694; d 7 Dec 1730, age 36; m (1) 12 Oct 1712 Nathaniel Sears; m (2) 10 Aug 1721 Deacon Chillingsworth Foster.
2. Hannah, b ?1695; m 8 Feb 1721/2 Thomas Hallett of Yarmouth.
3. Thomas, b ?1696; d in 1766; m in 1729 Rachel Freeman of Eastham.
4. Lot, b ?1698; m (1) in Oct 1718 Bethiah Paddock; m (2) 30 Jan 1730 Jane (Jenney) Otis of Barnstable.
5. Edward, b ?1700; m 3 July 1727 Hannah Godfrey.
6. Samuel, bap 14 Dec. 1701; m 23 Sept 1731 Alice Prince of Middleboro.
7. Lydia, bap 4 July 1703; m 14 May 1721 Daniel Hall of Yarmouth.
8. Sarah, bap 18 Feb 1704/5; m 30 Jan 1723/4 Watson Freeman.
9. Mehitable, b 7 April 1706; d in 1738; m 29 Dec 1726 John Dillingham, Jr, who d 21 Feb 1736.
10. Andrew, b 29 Sept 1707; settled in No Yarmouth, Maine.
11. Anna, b 31 Aug 1709; d young.
12. Elisha, b 29 Nov 1711; m 28 July 1739 Widow Susanna Dawes (Miss Susanna Davis, acc to Otis).
13. Joshua, b 19 Oct 1713; d 2 Sept 1735; unm.
14. Anna, b 30 Nov 1714; m 31 Jan 1731/2 Thacher Freeman.

11 iii. Andrew, b in 1678.

12 iv. Scotto, b in 1680.
13 v. Nathaniel, b in 1682.
vi. Mehitable, b 8 Dec 1676; m 5 Dec 1705 John Haskell.

Children, surname Haskell, born in Rochester (VR):

1. Sarah,[4] b 24 Sept 1706.
2. Rebecca, b 14 Dec 1707.
3. John, b 13 May 1709; d 27 Dec 1791 in 83rd yr; m 4 Nov 1736 Ruth Sprague.
4. Andrew (twin), b 8 March 1710/11; m 25 Nov 1733 Jane Clark ($John^2 John^1$), b 19 Oct 1712.
5. Roger (twin), b 8 March 1710/11; m 13 March 1736/7 Alice Spooner.
6. Mehitable, b 3 Jan 1712/13; m 5 Jan 1732/3 Cornelius Cannon of Dartmouth.
7. Thomas, b 27 Jan 1715.
8. Zachariah, b 11 April 1718.
9. Moses, b 18 Sept 1719.

4

JOHN[2] CLARK, son of Thomas (1) and Susanna (Ring) Clark, was born in Plymouth in 1637 or 1638. He died in Lyme, Conn, in March 1719, in his 82nd year (GS).

He married, probably in Boston, about 1667-8, Sarah ———.

There is very little in Plymouth records about this John Clark. In the settlement of John Howland's estate in 1672, there was listed a debt of 10s 6d owed to John Clark (MD 2:77). Among the debts listed in the estate of Thomas Prence, who died in 1673, was one of £1 3s 0d owed to John Clark (MD 3:214). Before these estates were settled, however, John Clark had removed to Boston, as his family was born there, starting in 1668.

In Oct 1670, several members of the Wales family "with the consent of Thomas Clark, late of Plymouth, guardian to Jonathan Wales," sold to John Clark of Boston, cordwinder, for £120, a house lot in Boston near the Meeting House, the lot being 31 ft by 50 ft. The deed was acknowledged by the grantors in Aug and Sept 1685 and recorded (Suffolk Co Deeds 13:371,372). On 8 Sept 1685, John Clark and his wife Sarah sold this house lot to William Everenden (ibid, 13:373). John probably returned to Plymouth for a while before removing to Lyme, as his son Thomas, who went to Nantucket, is identified in the Nantucket records as "Thomas Clark, son of John of Plymouth." **(See Addendum, p 11.)**

John Clark's grave is in the Old Burying Ground, Meeting House Hill, Lyme. The inscription on his gravestone reads, "Mr John Clark who desd in March A D 1719 in ye 82 year of his age." The stone stands in an area where other Clarks are buried, viz, a son and two grandsons of Nathaniel Clark, and the wife of Nathaniel Clark, Jr. Probably John's son Nathaniel is also buried there, but his gravestone has disappeared. The proximity of these gravestones establishes John Clark as the father of Nathaniel Clark and the ancestor of the other early

Clarks of Lyme.*

Children, born in Boston (VR):

i. Alice,[3] b 11 Nov 1668.
ii. Thomas, b 22 Sept 1670; d y.
14 iii. Nathaniel, b 22 Sept 1672.
15 iv. Thomas, b 22 Feb 1674/5.
v. Sarah, b 17 Jan 1676/7; bap 2 Feb 1676/7.
vi. Mercy, bap 21 Sept 1679.
16 vii. John, b about 1682.
viii. Sarah, bap 9 July 1685.

---

*In his Geneal Dict of New England, James Savage was unable to place this John Clark. Under "John Clark of Saybrook" (vol I, p 396), he disposed of him in this fashion:

"Very difficult it may be at Saybrook to arrange all the Johns, for a gravestone at Lyme, the E. Part formerly of S. stands over one, wh. d. 1719, age 82, of wh. I find not b. Possib. the numeral may be wrong."

In a genealogy of the John Clark family of Saybrook, compiled by Helen Meyers Keyes, all the John Clarks of Saybrook are accounted for, and neither the John Clark nor the Nathaniel Clark of Lyme can be fitted into the Saybrook family.

Another John Clark sometimes thought to have been in the family of Thomas[1] of Plymouth was the schoolmaster at Yarmouth in 1701. That John Clark was born about 1646, possibly later, and died in Yarmouth 16 Aug 1705, aged 60. He married in Barnstable 16 Aug 1695 (MD 4:221; 14:225), Mary Benjamin, born in April 1670, daughter of Joseph and Jemima (Lombard) Benjamin. He was probably kin of William Clark of Yarmouth, who made a nuncupative will that was sworn to on 2 March 1668 by John Gorham. William left everything to Joseph Benjamin; inventory of his estate was taken 11 Dec 1668, oath by Benjamin Lumbert. Savage (op cit, p 404) thought that this William Clark died unmarried. However, in connection with the record of his will (copy in Barnstable Co) there is this statement: "Father Clarke came to Joseph Benjamin the 9th day of June 1668 and continued with him until the 10th day of Dec following and then died."

Children of John Clark and Mary Benjamin:

i. John, b 16 Nov 1697.
ii. Elizabeth, b 15 May 1701 (MD 7:249).
iii. Lancelot (Lot), b 30 Dec 1703 (MD 7:249); living as late as 1775; m 1st (int in Harwich 12 Oct 1728) Mary Harding; m 2nd (int in Eastham 27 Jan 1737/8) Patience Brown. In addition to Mary, b 10 Feb 1729/30, and Elizabeth, b 11 May 1731, he probably had John, Benjamin, Thomas, Hannah, and Isaac (W.C. Smith, Hist of Chatham, p 276).

Still another early John Clark in Plymouth Colony was one who deposed in Swansea 19 Aug 1681 stating that he was then aged about 30 years (Records of Plymouth Colony VI:75).

5

JAMES[2] CLARK, son of Thomas (1) and Susanna (Ring) Clark, was born in Plymouth about 1639. He gave testimony on 20 March 1689/90, stating that he was then 51 years old (Plymouth Scrap Book, 1918, p 61). He died in Plymouth after 25 Nov 1713, and before 17 June 1730.

He married in Plymouth 7 Oct 1657 Abigail Lothrop, who was baptized in Barnstable 2 Nov 1639, daughter of the Reverend John Lothrop of Barnstable. She was a member of the Plymouth Church 10 March 1703 (ChR p 194).

James Clark made his will 24 May 1711, naming his wife Abigail; sons John and James (executor); and daughters Susanna, Abigail, Joanna, and Bathsheba. The will was witnessed by Nathaniel Clark. He made a codicil 25 Nov 1713 mentioning his son Thomas. Ephraim Little was a witness. The will and codicil were probated 17 June 1730 (Plymouth Co PR 6:112).

James Clark was a member of several juries from 1657 to 1670. He was made a freeman in 1670. In 1668 he brought suit for defamation against Sarah Barlow and Mary Bartlett for reporting "that they saw him kisse his mayd on the Lord's Day." They were fined 10s each. In 1671 he was one of those chosen to assess damages for injury done to the Indians by the horses and hogs of the English.

On 12 May 1669, James Clark of Plymouth, yeoman, and his wife Abigail sold land at Manomett Ponds in the township of Plymouth to Samuel Ryder of Plymouth (MD 11:172).

In 1679, James Clark, Thomas Clark (his father), William Clark (his brother), and Barnabas Lothrop (his brother-in-law) were among the original purchasers of "Sippican," or Rochester, as it was then known.

On 30 Oct 1693, James Clark, Sr, of Plymouth, sold to his son Thomas Clark of Plymouth land in the place called Manomet Ponds (Plymouth Co Deeds 1:242).

Children, born in Plymouth:

17 i. Thomas,[3] b ?1660.

ii. Susanna, m. 27 Oct 1692(VR) Samuel[2] Cornish (Edward[1]).

Children, surname Cornish, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. Samuel,[4] b 15 July 1694; m in Plymouth 30 March 1731 Meribah Clark, wid of James Clark.(See #48).
2. Abigail, b 24 Oct 1696; d 31 May 1724.
3. Josiah, b 24 Feb 1698.
4. Joseph, b 4 Feb 1702.
5. Benjamin, b 13 Feb 1703/4.
6. Thomas, b 23 Jan 1705/6.
7. Naomi, b in 1710; d Nov 1710.
8. James, b 8 June 1711.

iii. Abigail, m 6 June 1692(VR) John Sutton. (A John Sutton had chil in Scituate, 1705-1712, and d there 12 March 1712/13).

18 iv. John, b ?1672.
v. Joanna, b ?1678; m in Plymouth 21 Dec 1698 (VR) Nathaniel Holmes, b in 1676, son of Nathaniel and Mercy (Faunce) Holmes.

Children, surname Holmes, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. Nathaniel,[4] b 13 Sept 1699; m Priscilla Pratt.
2. James, b 27 Dec 1700.
3. Bathsheba, b 18 Dec 1703; m Nathan Delano.
4. Sarah, b 10 April 1707; d 11 March 1715.
5. Barnabas, b 17 Dec 1710; m in 1732 Abigail Shepard.
6. Zephania, b 16 Jan 1712/13.
7. Joanna, b 7 Oct 1715.
8. Ephraim, b 14 Feb 1718/19; m Sarah Finney.

19 vi. James, b ?1680.
vii. Bathsheba, b ?1682; m in Plymouth 3 Jan 1704/5 (VR) Nicholas Litchfield, b in Scituate 7 Feb 1680, d there 1 May 1750, age 70, son of Josiah Litchfield.

Children, surname Litchfield, born in Scituate (VR):

1. Experience,[4] b 20 Nov 1705; d 6 Jan 1706/7.
2. Josiah, b 20 Dec 1706; d 1 Aug 1787; m in Scituate 4 July 1732 Susanna Morey.
3. Bathsheba, b 8 May 1709; m in Scituate 24 Aug 1732 Jeremiah Pierce.
4. Nicholas, b 10 March 1707/8; m in Scituate 23 March 1737 Sarah Studley.
5. James, b 12 June 1711; m in Scituate 15 June 1732 Ruth Tilden.
6. John, bap 24 Sept 1721.
7. Thomas, bap 14 July 1723; d in 1803, age 80; m in Scituate 11 April 1751 Lydia Cole.

6

NATHANIEL[2] CLARK, son of Thomas (1) and Susanna (Ring) Clark, was born in Plymouth about 1646. He died there 31 Jan 1717/18, age 72, and is buried in Plymouth on Burial Hill.

He married Dorothy (Lettice) Gray, daughter of Thomas and Ann Lettice, and widow of Edward Gray, whom she had married in 1665, and who died in 1681. In 1686 she applied to the Court to grant her a divorce from Nathaniel Clark on the grounds of his impotency (Plymouth Colony Records, vol 6, pp 191,192,203). The divorce was not granted, and a settlement was arranged. However, the record of her death in Plympton, 30 May 1728, age above 80, calls her the "divorced wife" of Nathaniel Clark, Esq, and the second wife of Edward Gray of Plymouth. Her son-in-law, Caleb Loring of Plymouth, was appointed administrator of her estate, 8 July 1728. In his account of his administration there was an item for board for twelve years (1716 to 1728) (Plymouth Co PR 5:461,462,576).

Nathaniel Clark made his will 23 Jan 1715/16, leaving everything to Ephraim Little and the latter's wife, Mrs Sarah Little, Nathaniel's "kinswoman." The will was probated 2 May 1718 (ibid, 4:75). Nathaniel styled himself as a mariner in his will, and he was called a mariner in several deeds.

Nathaniel Clark was Secretary of the Colony for several years under Governor Andros. As a reward for his services, the governor, in 1687, granted Nathaniel the island in Plymouth Bay known as Clark's Island. The people refused to confirm this act, as that land had been set aside for the support of Plymouth's pastor and the poor of the town. The matter was taken to court, and Nathaniel Clark and the governor were sent back to England in 1689 to answer for "high crimes and misdemeanors." Nathaniel later returned to Plymouth where he died (George F. Willison, Saints & Strangers, pp 404,405,456, 457).

Addendum

4 - JOHN CLARK

There is a deed in Stonington, Conn, that reads "land laid out (1709) to John Clark of Harwich." This shows that, after Plymouth, John Clark first joined his brother Andrew in Harwich, and later had land in Stonington (even though he may never have lived there) before joining his son Nathaniel in Lyme.

THIRD GENERATION

7

THOMAS[3] CLARK, son of William (2) and Sarah (Wolcott) Clark, was born in Plymouth sometime before 1676. He was called Thomas Clark, 2nd, to distinguish him from Deacon Thomas Clark, also of Plymouth, who was born in 1660.

He married in Plymouth 6 June 1717 (VR) Joanna Coleman.* She, then a widow, died in Plymouth 20 Oct 1766 (ChR p 395).

At a town meeting, held 1 March 1716, Thomas Clark, son of William Clark, was chosen constable, and at a meeting held on 28 March 1720, Thomas Clark, son of William Clark, deceased, was chosen tithingman (Plymouth Town Records, vol 2, pp128,202).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR):

20 i. William,[4] b 14 April 1718. William Clark, son of Thomas Clark 2nd, bap 6 July 1718 (ChR p 218).

ii. Abigail, b 5 Aug 1720; m 11 Sept 1745 (VR), as his 2nd wife, Eleazer Harlow of Duxbury, b there 17 Oct 1719, d there 8 Aug 1812, age 92. He was a physician. The wife of Dr Eleazer Harlow died 5 Feb 1765, "consumed by fire," and he m 3rd Elizabeth ———.

Children, surname Harlow, born in Duxbury (VR):

1. Thomas,[5] bap 23 Sept 1746.
2. Asaph, bap 29 July 1750, and possibly others.

iii. Lydia, b 11 March 1724/5; d in May 1727.

8

WILLIAM[3] CLARK, Jr, son of William (2) and Hannah (Griswold) Clark, was born in Plymouth 7 June 1682. He died in 1762.

He married in Chilmark, Mass, 4 Sept 1707 (VR; also recorded in Plymouth) Bethia Mayhew, born in Chilmark 5 March 1686, died there 22 Feb 1735 in 44th (or 49th) year (VR), daughter of Matthew and Mary Mayhew of Martha's Vineyard.

He was chosen constable in Plymouth 3 March 1706/7. He was admitted to the Plymouth Church and baptized there 14 Aug 1710. An item in the Church Records (p 192) says that William "removed to ye Vinyard," but gives no date. On 12 July 1715, William Clark, Jr, of Plymouth sold all his land in Rochester to Joshua Morse of Plymouth; deed recorded 14 May 1717 (Plymouth Co Deeds 12:158).

Children, first three born in Plymouth, others in Chilmark (VR; Hist of Martha's Vineyard, vol 3):

i. Nathaniel,[4] b 30 Oct 1709 (22 Oct in ChR). Served

*Joanna (Phinney) Coleman. See acct #9, p 13.

in French War, 1761-2.

ii. Sarah, b 25 May 1712; m 18 June 1731 (int in Plymouth 29 May 1731) Capt John Gould of Plymouth (MD 18:122). She m (2) ——— Pease.

iii. Matthew, b 13 Sept 1714; living in 1761; m bef 1749 Grace ———.

iv. William, b 15 April 1716.

v. Bethia, b ?1720; m in Chilmark 14 Feb 1743 (VR) Samuel Coos.

vi. Mary, bap 10 Dec 1721; d young? (see x).

vii. Hannah, b 19 June 1723; m in Chilmark 26 Feb 1746 (VR) William Wimpenny, who was living in 1769. Prob issue: Judith, ?1747. Thankful, ?1750. James, ?1753. William, b 22 July 1756, m in 1811, no issue. Robert, ?1760.

viii. Thankful, b 7 Aug 1724.

ix. Jane, b 1 Jan 1726; bap 1 May 1726; m bef 1749 Solomon Daggett.

x. Mary, b ?1727 (see vi); m in Chilmark 24 Aug 1749(VR) Isaac Cottle, b in Tisbury 7 Sept 1726, d bef 1765, son of Silvanus and Martha (Hatch) Cottle. She m (2) bef Oct 1765 Shubael Harding.

Children, surname Cottle:

1. Abner,[5] b in 1749; d in 1808.
2. Isaac, b in 1751.

9

SAMUEL[3] CLARK, son of William (2) and his second wife, Hannah (Griswold) Clark, was born in Plymouth 8 Dec 1687. He died there 2 April 1763, age 76 (GS on Burial Hill).

He married in Plymouth 25 Jan 1715/16 (VR) Mary Phinney, baptized in 1695, died in Plymouth, a widow, 30 Sept 1765, age 74 (VR, ChR; d 11 Oct 1765 in 73rd year, GS on Burial Hill), daughter of Jonathan[2] and Joanna (Kinnicut) Phinney of Bristol, Mass (now Bristol, RI).

[Jonathan[2] Phinney, son of John[1] and his third wife Elizabeth (Bayley) Phinney, was born in Barnstable 14 Aug 1655. He removed to Bristol in 1680, and later to Swansea, where he died in 1728. His will, made 27 Aug 1724 and probated 20 Aug 1728, mentions among others his daughters Joanna Clark and Mary Clark, to each of whom he left £20. His widow Joanna died in Swansea intestate in 1740, and in the settlement of her estate, goods to the value of £23 16s 8d went to each of her daughters Joanna Clark and Mary Clark (Ebenezer Phinney and His Descendants, by M. A. Phinney, 1948). Joanna Clark was most probably the Joanna Coleman who married in Plymouth 6 June 1717 Thomas[3] Clark, brother of Samuel Clark (see #7, p 12).]

Children, born in Plymouth (VR):

i. Sarah,[4] b 23 Jan 1717; d 5 June 1736.

ii. Lucy, b 30 April 1719; m in Plymouth 24 March 1739/40 (VR) Abiel Shurtleff, b there 23 Oct 1717, son of

Abiel and Lydia (Barnes) Shurtleff.

Children, surname Shurtleff, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. Abiel,[5] b 20 Jan 1740/41; d 23 July 1742.
2. Abiel, b 15 Sept 1742.
3. Clark, b 7 Jan 1744/5.
4. Noah, b 12 June 1747.
5. Lucy, b. 21 May 1750; m Timothy Gadwin.
6. Levi, b 14 May 1754.
7. Samuel, b 15 May 1759.

iii. Hannah, b middle of Oct 1721; m in Plymouth 10 March 1742/3 (VR) Noah Bradford, who d in 1746. Child: Noah, prob died young (Bradford Gen).

iv. Lurany, b 30 May 1726; m in Plymouth 13 Aug 1753 (VR), as his 2nd wife, Joseph Fulgham, who came from England.

Children, surname Fulgham, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. Joseph, b 1 Oct 1756; dec.
2. Mercy, b 11 Dec 1760; dec.
3. Hannah, b 4 Jan 1764; dec.

21 v. Samuel, b in March 1728/9.

10

THOMAS[3] CLARK, son of Andrew (3) and Mehitable (Scotto) Clark, was born in Boston 10 July 1672. He died in Harwich 11 Nov 1759 (15 Nov, age 88 yr 3 mo 20 da on GS).

He married first, about 1693, Sarah Gray, born about 1673, died in Harwich 24 April 1743 in her 70th year, probably daughter of John[2] Gray (John[1]). He married secondly in Harwich 14 Dec 1743 (VR) Patience (Hall) Rider, who died 10 Aug 1756, age 76. She was the widow of Samuel Rider of the South Precinct of Harwich. Thomas and his two wives are buried in the old cemetery in Brewster.

As a young boy Thomas came with his father to the north part of Harwich. He settled on the east side of Stoney River. By deed of gift dated 6 June 1693, his grandfather gave Thomas his "3/16 of land at Setucket, being already laid out in his tenure and occupation," land that Thomas, Sr, bought of Sachemas, an Indian sachem, in 1653, meadow lands, etc. [Mr J. Paine, in his History of Harwich, p 111, wrote that he had a copy of this deed.] Subsequently, Thomas made other purchases from the Indians. He and his father, Andrew Clark, were large land owners, and their properties extended across the Cape. They had mills on Stoney and Bound Brooks, which ran through their property.

In 1699 Thomas was made high constable of the town. He became a member of the church in 1701, and he was selectman from 1707 to 1710. He was representative to the General Court at various times from 1713 to 1734, and justice of the peace

from 1731 to 1736.

Thomas Clark, Esq, left a will dated 15 April 1755, with a codicil dated 15 April 1757. The will was probated 17 Dec 1759. He named his wife Patience Clark; sons Thomas and Seth; grandsons Edward, Isaac, and Dillingham Clark, sons of his son Rowland, deceased; daughters Hannah Lincoln, Mehitable Bangs, Susannah Hallett, and Thankful Hopkins; grandsons Clark Lincoln and Seth Clark; granddaughters Rebecca MacCarthy, Jane Caruthers (who was deceased in 1759), and Sarah Cobb; grandchildren Benjamin Bangs and Elizabeth Hallett; granddaughters Elizabeth Hopkins, Lydia Clark, Susanna Clark, Phebe Clark, and Rebecca Clark, daughters of his son Rowland, deceased; and Benjamin Lincoln and Hannah Lincoln, children of his grandson John Lincoln, deceased (Barnstable Co. PR 9:444). Benjamin Bangs was appointed 11 April 1761 to be guardian of Rebecca MacCarthy, minor granddaughter of Thomas Clark (ibid, 11:151[2]).

Children by first wife, born in Harwich:

i. Hannah,[4] b about 1693; d between April 1755 and April 1757; m in Harwich 26 April 1711 (VR) Jonathan Lincoln.

Children, surname Lincoln, born in Harwich (VR):

1. John,[5] b 6 March 1711/12; m in Harwich 17 Oct 1734 (VR) Hannah Hopkins, b 4 Nov 1714, dau of Stephen[4] and Sarah (Howes) Hopkins (Reg 102:51).

Children, born in Harwich (VR):

(1) Benjamin,[6] b 18 June 1735.
(2) Hannah, b 23 April 1738.

2. Benjamin, b 23 Jan 1713/14; bap 7 May 1721.
3. Clark, b 7 Feb 1715/16; bap 7 May 1721.
4. Hannah, b 3 Jan 1717/18; bap 7 May 1721.
5. Sarah, b 24 April 1720; bap 7 May 1721.

ii. Mehitable, b about 1695; d in Falmouth, Maine, 5 April 1761; m in Harwich 18 June 1713 (VR) Joshua[4] Bangs, b in 1691, d in Falmouth, Maine, 23 May 1762, age 71, son of Edward[3] and Ruth (Allen) Bangs.

Children, surname Bangs, born in Harwich (VR):

1. Nathan,[5] b 23 Nov 1714; bap 30 March 1729.
2. Thomas, b 28 Nov 1716; bap 30 March 1729.
3. Thankful, b 13 Nov 1720; bap 30 March 1729; m in 1740 Samuel Cobb.
4. Joshua, b in 1723; bap 30 March 1729; m Sarah Waite.
5. Sarah, bap 12 April 1730
6. Mehitable, b in 1728; bap 12 April 1730.

22 iii. Thomas, b about 1699.

iv. Sarah, bap 22 Sept 1702; d 8 Aug 1727, age 26; m in Harwich 11 Feb 1719/20 (VR) Edward Bangs, b 14 Aug

1694, d in Harwich 3 June 1756, son of Edward and Ruth (Allen) Bangs. He m (2) in 1730 Rebecca Higgins (Doane)(Allen)

Children, surname Bangs, born in Harwich:

1. Benjamin,[5] b 24 June 1721.
2. Elizabeth, b 6 March 1723/4.
3. Sarah, b 29 July 1727.
4. Elkanah, b 31 March 1732. } By second wife,
5. John, d y. } Rebecca Higgins

23 v. Roland (Rowland), bap 9 April 1704.

vi. Susannah, bap 9 Dec 1705; m in Harwich 15 June 1727 (VR) Samuel[4] (John[3]) Hallett of Yarmouth.

Children, surname Hallett (Cape Cod Lib #54):

1. Thankful,[5] m in 1749 David Taylor.
2. Clark, d at sea.
3. Enoch, b in 1737; d 8 March 1788; m Thankful Hawes; Lt Col.
4. Susanna, bap 2 April 1738; m James Bangs.
5. Samuel, bap 10 Sept 1741.
6. Sarah, bap in 1743; d unm.

vii. Thankful, bap 26 June 1707; m in Harwich 15 June 1727 Thomas[5] (Stephen[4]) Hopkins of Harwich.

Children, surname Hopkins (REG 102:98,99):

1. Sarah, b 25 Sept 1729; m 12 Oct 1752 James Crosby.
2. Jonathan, b 24 Sept 1731.
3. Stephen, bap 12 Aug 1733; d y.
4. Stephen, prob bap 30 March 1735; ?m Phebe Hopkins.
5. Elkanah, b 20 March 1735; m ?Lydia Gray.
6. Thankful, bap 13 Nov 1737.
7. Joshua, prob bap 6 June 1742.
8. ?Mehitable, bap 1744.
9. Thomas, prob bap 3 March 1745; m in 1767 Zernah Palmer.
10. Susannah, bap 6 Nov 1748; m Edmund Hall.
11. Benjamin, bap 14 Oct 1750 or 1751; m Sarah Palmer.

24 viii. Seth, b 9 May 1709 (VR).

ix. Isaac, b 18 Aug 1710 (VR); d 15 Oct 1730 in 21st yr.

x. Content, b 23 April 1712 (VR); not mentioned in father's will, 1755.

xi. Elizabeth, bap 15 Aug 1714; d 24 April 1715 (VR).

?xii. Mary, not mentioned in Thomas's will.

11

ANDREW[3] CLARK, son of Andrew (3) and Mehitable (Scotto) Clark, was born about 1678, at about the time his parents removed from Boston to Harwich.

He married in Harwich 9 Aug 1711 (VR) Elizabeth[3] Winslow, daughter of Kenelm[2] and Damaris Winslow. No record has been

found of the death of Andrew or that of his wife.

Children, born in Harwich (VR;baptisms, First Parish Ch):

i. Mehitable,[4] b 29 Aug 1712; bap 15 Nov 1713; m in Harwich 3 March 1742/3 (VR) Cornelius Ellis, b there about 1715, son of Cornelius and Mercy (Atkins) Ellis.

Children, surname Ellis, born in Harwich (VR):

1. Mercy,[5] b 23 Jan 1743/4.
2. Elizabeth, b 7 Nov 1746. (See REG 121:44)
3. Cornelius, b about 1748.

ii. Elizabeth, b 25 May 1714; bap 18 July 1714; d y.

iii. Elizabeth, b 18 Jan 1716/17; bap 28 April 1717.

iv. Anna, bap 31 July 1719; m (int in Harwich 23 Nov 1734) Benjamin[4] Ellis, b about 1707, son of John and Martha (Severance) Ellis.

Children, surname Ellis, born in Harwich (REG 121:41):

1. Reuben,[5] b 3 Jan 1735/6.
2. Martha, b 7 March 1736/7.
3. Elizabeth, b 26 Dec 1738.
4. Anna, b 19 Aug 1741.
5. Benjamin, b 30 Nov 1743.
6. Rebecca, b 15 April 1749.
7. Andrew, b. 14 Dec. 1752.
8. John, b 31 Aug 1754.

v. Thankful, b 18 Nov 1721; bap 20 May 1722;?m in Harwich 11 Oct 1750, as his first wife, Gershom[5] Phinney, b there 7 March 1726. Or did he m Thankful Clark, b 2 Dec 1730, dau of Thomas[4] Clark? See 22-iii.

vi. Eunice, b 28 Oct 1724; bap 13 June 1725; m 25 Feb 1755 Samuel Foster.

vii. Hannah, b 13 June 1726; d in Dartmouth 5 Oct 1820 in 94th yr(VR); m in Harwich 28 Oct 1753 (VR)(int in Dartmouth 17 April 1753) Jacob[6](Joseph[5]Jacob[4]John[3]-2 Nicholas[1]) Hathaway, who d in Dartmouth 5 Oct 1792 in 63rd yr (GS, Achushnet Cem; DAR 74:350). Hannah Hathaway, formerly Hannah Clark, was dismissed from the First Parish Ch, Harwich, to the Church of Christ, Dartmouth, 27 Nov 1768.

Children, surname Hathaway:

1. Shadrach,[5] 2. Lovice, b 13 April 1756. 3. Reuben, b in 1758, d 5 March 1831. 4. Jacob. 5. Infant son. 6. Betsey. 7. Joseph, b in 1765, d in Riceboro, Ga, 21 July 1817, age 52. 8. Thankful, bap 4 June 1767. 9. Rebecca, bap 29 Oct 1769.

12

SCOTTO[3] CLARK, son of Andrew (3) and Mehitable (Scotto) Clark, was born about 1680, most probably in Harwich. He died there in 1742 (PR). **He died 4 March 1742, O.S. (Bangs Gen, p 4.)**

He married in Rochester, Mass, 17 April 1706 (VR) Mary Haskell, born in Middleboro 4 July 1684, daughter of John and Patience (Soule) Haskell, and granddaughter of George Soule of the Mayflower.

Scotto's children Andrew, Scotto (Scottoway), Mary, Lydia, Joseph, Benjamin, and Nathaniel were baptized in the First Parish Church, Harwich, 25 June 1721.

His will, made 1 March 1741 and probated 16 March 1742, mentions his sons Andrew, Scotto, Joseph, Benjamin, Nathaniel, and Seth, and his daughters Mary Freeman, Lydia Berry, and Sarah Cobb (Barnstable Co PR 6:296).

Children, born in Harwich (VR):

25 i. Andrew,[4] b 1 Dec 1707.

26 ii. Scotto, b 8 Nov 1709.

iii. Mary, b 17 April 1712; d in 1797; m in Harwich 7 Oct 1731 (VR) Edmund Freeman, Jr, b 28 Nov 1710, d in 1776, son of Col Edmund and Phebe (Watson) Freeman. Chosen deacon of the Harwich Church in 1776.

Children, surname Freeman (Freeman Gen, p 101):

1. Hannah,[5] b in Harwich 25 Oct 1732; d y.
2. Edmund, b 10 Oct 1734.
3. Scotto, b 20 Feb 1736; prob d y.
4. Mary, b 12 June 1739; m about 1761 Jonathan Hopkins.
5. Phebe, m 2 Nov 1768 David Foster.
6. Seth, bap 25 Oct 1761; m 30 Sept 1773 Abigail Rogers.
7. Haskell, bap in Oct 1761; m in 1781 Huldah Crosby.

27 iv. Joseph (twin), b 8 Jan 1714/15.

28 v. Benjamin (twin), b 8 Jan 1714/15.

vi. Lydia, b 7 March 1716/17; m in Harwich 20 ?Jan 1741 (VR) Lemuel[4] Berry, b there 21 Feb 1713/14 (VR), son of Judah[3] and Mary (Freeman) Berry.

Children, surname Berry, born in Harwich:

1. Mary,[5] b 1 Nov 1741.
2. Judah, b 24 Dec 1743.
3. Scotto, b 20 Oct 1745.
4. Rebecca, b 26 Jan 1747/8.
5. Mehitable, b 12 Feb 1749/50.
6. Lemuel, bap 12 April 1752.
7. Lydia, b 28 July 1754; d y.
8. Sarah, b 3 Oct 1756.
9. Reliance, b 13 Aug 1758.
10. Lydia, b 27 July 1760.
11. Elizabeth.

29 vii. Nathaniel, b 19 June 1719.
viii. Sarah, b 18 Sept 1721; bap 24 Sept 1721; m in Harwich 16 Oct 1740 (VR) Jonathan Cobb, Jr, son of Jonathan and Sarah[5] (Stephen[4] Hopkins) Cobb.

Children, surname Cobb, born in Harwich (VR):

1. Scotto,[5] b 2 May 1743.
2. Isaac, b 22 Nov 1744.
3. Seth, b 29 Oct 1746.
4. Jonathan, b 6 Oct 1749.
5. Mary, b 3 Oct 1751.
6. Sarah, b 4 April 1754.
7. Elkana, b 30 May 1757.

ix. Ebenezer, b 2 June 1723; d 24 Nov 1725, age 1y 5m 22d.
30 x. Seth, b 19 June 1726; bap 26 June 1726.

13

NATHANIEL[3] CLARK, son of Andrew (3) and Mehitable (Scotto) Clark, was born in Harwich about 1682. He died there in 1740.

He married first in Harwich 26 April 1720 Abigail[4] Hedge, born in Barnstable 16 Nov 1700 (VR), daughter of John[3] and Thankful (Lothrop) Hedge. She died 27 Oct 1732 (VR;GS), and is buried in the old Brewster Cemetery. Nathaniel married secondly in Harwich 26 Oct 1739 (VR) Mary North of Barnstable (MD 23:57,58).

Nathaniel Stone, Jr, was appointed administrator of Nathaniel Clark's estate 1 Oct 1740 (Barnstable Co PR 6:32,52; 8:306). In the administrator's account were two items of interest: (1) "To what the Judges allowed the Widow," showing that Nathaniel had a wife when he died, and (2) "£1 paid to Nathan Taylor for bringing the money, viz, £200 10s from Nantucket."

The will of John Hedge of Yarmouth, made 25 Oct 1745 and probated 10 Oct 1746, mentions his granddaughter Abigail Clark and his grandson Barnabas Clark, but not grandsons Elisha, John, and Isaac, who are presumed to have died young (ibid 8:186).

Children by first wife, born in Harwich (VR):

31 i. Barnabas,[4] b 10 Feb 1722/3.
ii. Elisha, b 24 April 1724; d y.
iii. Elisha, b 22 May 1725; prob d y.
iv. Abigail, b 18 Oct 1726; m 28 ?Jan 1745/6 Joseph[5] Hall of Yarmouth, b 7 June 1723, d in Harwich 5 Feb 1787, son of Joseph[4] and Rebecca (Sears) Hall.

Children, surname Hall, born in Yarmouth or Dennis:

1. Hannah,[5] b 8 Dec 1746; m 17 July 1767 Ebenezer Gorham.
2. Hepzibah, b 24 July 1749; m 4 July 1771 Asardah Morse of Falmouth.
3. Abigail, b 2 Nov 1754; d in Ashfield, Mass, 18 Nov

1842, age 88; m 23 Sept 1773 Jonathan Sears of Ashfield, b in 1749, d in Ashfield, Mass, 19 Feb 1808, age 58 yr.

4. Joseph, b 15 May 1757; d 24 Dec 1831; m 13 Sept 1781 Lucy Sears; 9 chil.

v. John, b 29 June 1729; bap 29 June 1729; prob d y.
vi. Isaac, b 15 May 1731; bap 16 May 1731; prob d y.

Child by second wife, born in Harwich (VR):

vii. Mary, b 30 Sept 1740.

14

NATHANIEL^3 CLARK, son of John (4) and Sarah Clark, was born in Boston, Mass, 22 Sept 1672. He died in Lyme, Conn, in 1749.

He married in Lyme 3 Dec 1696 (VR) Sarah Lay. Despite the fact that the record of his marriage gives her name as Sarah Lay, she was Sarah (Lay) DeWolfe, born in Lyme 4 Feb 1664, daughter of John Lay, Jr, and his wife Sarah. She had married in Lyme 12 Nov 1682 Simon DeWolfe, by whom she had seven children. Simon died in Lyme 5 Sept 1695, and his widow married Nathaniel Clark the next year.

Two other Nathaniel Clarks in the third generation have been confused with Nathaniel^3 Clark (John^{2}Thomas^1) of Lyme. The Reverend W.W. Johnson, in his genealogy of the Clark family, was of the opinion that the one in Lyme was Nathaniel^3 Clark (Andrew^{2}Thomas^1). That Nathaniel died in Harwich in 1740, whereas the Nathaniel of Lyme died there in 1749 as proved by probate records in each case. In another account, Alfred L. Holman stated "without fear of contradiction" that the Nathaniel of Lyme was Nathaniel^3 Clark(William^{2}Thomas^1) (N.Y. Gen & Bio Rec, 47:198-201). That Nathaniel died in Plymouth in 1709, also proved by a probate for his estate (see #13, p 19, and #2-iv, p 5, in this genealogy).

The records of the deaths and the gravestones for this Nathaniel Clark and his wife Sarah have not been found, but in the Old Burying Ground, Meeting House Hill, Lyme, are buried one of their young sons, the first wife of their son Nathaniel, Jr, and two of the latter's children. [Inscriptions in this cemetery have been published in THE REGISTER, vol 61, p 75-79.] In this same area, near the graves of John Lay and Sarah Lay, parents of Nathaniel Clark's wife, is the grave of "Mr John Clark who desd in March A D 1719 in ye 82 year of his age." Thus, the Nathaniel Clark of Lyme is clearly the son of John Clark who was buried in Lyme in 1719. It is significant, also, that Nathaniel named his eldest son John (for his father), his second son Nathaniel (for himself), and his third son Thomas (for the progenitor of the family).

On 22 March 1697/8 Nathaniel Clark of Lyme, cordwainer, and Sarah his wife, sold land in Lyme to Matthew Griswold, Jr (Lyme Deeds 2:173).

In 1728 Nathaniel Clark of Lyme deeded to Sarah DeWolfe and her son Eleazer "4 acres...otherwise [the property] was to revert to my children John, Nathaniel, Thomas, Samuel, William and Sarah" (ibid 4:124).

When Nathaniel made his will 3 June 1746 (probated 10 Feb 1748/9) he mentioned his son Eleazer of Sherburn in Nantucket, mariner; son Nathaniel; grandson Nun Clark, son of his son Thomas Clark of Lyme; and all his grandchildren that shall be living at his decease (names not mentioned). He said that his sons John, Thomas, Samuel, and William had had their portion already, and he named his sons Thomas and Eleazer as executors (Lyme Prob #1272, New London Dist).

Nathaniel's deed of 1728 and his will of 1746 suggest that Eleazer was the illegitimate son of Sarah DeWolfe, Nathaniel's stepdaughter, born in Lyme 2 Dec 1685, and that later Nathaniel adopted Eleazer as his own son. In the probate file, there is an order from the Inferior Court of Barnstable Co to the sheriff of Nantucket Co to recover from Eleazer, as executor, a judgement of James Lovell, Jr, of Barnstable, Mass, against the estate of Nathaniel Clark of Lyme for £6 5s 11d 3f damages, and £2 6s 3d for costs of suit; also 1s 10d for this oath.

Children, born in Lyme:

32 i. John,[4] b 21 Dec 1697.
33 ii. Nathaniel, b 11 Sept 1699 (VR).
34 iii. Thomas, b about ?1703.
35 iv. Samuel, b about ?1705.
36 v. William, b about ?1709.
vi. Sarah, b about ?1711; m in Lyme 25 Nov 1731 (VR) Jasper Peck, son of Joseph Peck, Jr, and his wife Susanna.

Children, surname Peck, born in Lyme (VR; REG 32:84):

1. Sarah Clark,[5] b 24 Dec 1732.
2. Nathaniel, b 11 March 1735.
3. Jasper, b 20 Sept 1737 (REG); b 22 Jan 1739/40 (VR).
4. Judith, b 22 Jan 1740 (not in VR); m in Lyme 24 Jan 1760 Capt John[5] Sears, b there 4 March 1735/6, d 28 Dec 1766.
5. Reynold, b 8 March 1742.
6. Susanna, b 11 Aug 1744.

vii. (By adoption) Eleazer, bap 7 June 1741; m 10 Oct 1741 (Old Lyme ChR; 15 Oct in VR) Abigail[4] Clark of Nantucket, b there 20th 6 mo 1714, dau of Thomas[3] (John[2]Thomas[1]) and Mary (Church) Clark. He m (2) in Nantucket 9 March 1750 Joanna Coleman, dau of Jeremiah and Sarah (Pratt) Coleman.

Children by first wife (Lyme VR):

1. Simon,[5] b 26 Sept 1742; m (1) in Nantucket 26 March 1765 Anna[5] Clark, b 21 May 1732, d 16 Oct 1794, dau of David and Ruth (Marshall)

Clark. Their only child Elisha drowned 7th 8 mo 1783, age 14. Simon m (2) Eunice Clark, sister of his first wife.

2. Eunice, b 8 May 1747.
3. Jemima, b 15 Jan 1748/9.

Children by second wife:

4. Silvanus, b 9 Dec 1751.
5. Abigail, b 30 Oct 1753.

15

THOMAS[3] CLARK, son of John (4) and Sarah Clark, was born in Boston 22 Feb 1674/5. He removed to Nantucket, where he is referred to in the records as son of John Clark of Plymouth. He died in Nantucket 18th 9 mo 1740 (VR).*

He married in Nantucket 13 Dec 1700 (VR) Mary Church, daughter of John and Abigail (Severance) Church of "Cocheco," as Dover, NH, was first known.

He married secondly in Nantucket 30th 11 mo "called Jan" 1723/4 (VR) Elizabeth (Coffin) Bunker, born 9th 7 mo 1675, died 30th 3 mo 1769, widow of Jonathan Bunker, and daughter of James and Mary (Severance) Coffin.

[John Severance, father of Abigail and Mary Severance, was in Salisbury, Mass, in 1637, and died there in 1682. Of his eleven children born in Salisbury, three became connected with the Clark family. Abigail, born in 1643, married John Church of Dover, and they were the parents of Thomas Clark's first wife. Mary, born in 1645, married James Coffin of Nantucket, and they were the parents of Thomas Clark's second wife. Joseph Severance, born in 1650, was in Yarmouth in 1675, and in 1694 petitioned with others, including Andrew Clark and Thomas Clark of Harwich, for the incorporation of Harwich as a separate town.]

[John and Abigail (Severance) Church of Dover had several children born in Dover (Early Records of NH Families, in REG 7:117). Mary Church, not listed there, but clearly identified in the Nantucket records, was born about 1674, possibly a few years later. Her father was killed by the Indians in 1696, and Mary removed to Nantucket where she married Thomas Clark in 1700.]

The first John Clark of Nantucket has been erroneously identified in the Nantucket Vital Records (vol I, p 221) as "s Thomas (s John of Plymouth)." If this John were, in fact, the son of Thomas, that would mean that both Thomas and John must have been married at the age of 15, as only 31 years and 10 months elapsed between the date of birth of Thomas (22 Feb 1674/5) and the date of birth of John's first child (20 Dec 1706). As that combination of events seemed implausible, and as no evidence of early marriages for these two Clarks has been

*When the month is designated by a number, dates are reported as they are given in the Nantucket records, as it is not always possible to know if "9 mo" stands for "Sept" or "Nov."

found, it has been concluded that John was the younger brother — not the son — of Thomas, and he is so considered in this genealogy.

Children of Thomas and Mary (Church) Clark, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Jerusha,[4] b 2nd 5 mo 1702; m in Nantucket 10th 12 mo 1720/21 (VR) Shubael Folger, b 25th 8 mo 1700, d 21 Aug 1776, son of John and Mary (Barnard) Folger.
37 ii. Jonathan (twin), b 18th 5 mo 1704.
38 iii. David (twin), b 18th 5 mo 1704.
39 iv. Peter, b 29th 4 mo 1707.
40 v. Amos, b 16th 9 mo 1711.
41 vi. Josiah, b 30th 9 mo 1712.
vii. Abigail, b 20th 6 mo 1714.

16

JOHN[3] CLARK, son of John (4) and Sarah Clark, was born in Boston about 1682. He removed to Nantucket with his brother Thomas (15). There are two records of the death of a John Clark in Nantucket: 1st 12 mo 1759, and 24th 12 mo 1768. It is not known which of these refers to the subject.

This John Clark has been incorrectly identified in the Nantucket records as "s Thomas (s John of Plymouth)" (VR, vol I, p 221). He was the younger brother of Thomas — not the latter's son (see p 22).

John Clark married first Hannah Challing, daughter of John and Jane (Childs) Challing. According to Nantucket records (VR, V:130) she died in 1759, but this is an error, and should be 1709, as shown by the dates of births of John's children.

He married secondly, about 1713, Mary Challing, sister of his first wife. Mary, deaf and dumb, second wife of John Clark, died in Nantucket 11th 1 mo 1794 (VR, V:131). The year is probably incorrect. Another record gives the date of death of a Mary Clark as 1st 11 mo 1774.

Children by first wife (Nantucket VR, I:224,226):

42 i. Nathaniel,[4] b 20 Dec 1706.
ii. Sarah, b 29 Aug 1707; m John Johnson.

Children, surname Johnson (Nantucket records):

1. Daniel,[5] m 26 Oct 1749 Jedidah Ellis, b about 1731, dau of Ebenezer[3] and Charity (Swain) Ellis (REG 120:113).
2. Mercy, m John Perkins, b 3d 4 mo 1729.
4. Ruth
5. Mary, m William Cash, b 25th 4 mo 1740.

Children by second wife (Nantucket VR I:215-223):

iii. Daniel, b 9 April 1714.
iv. Abigail, b 5th 4 mo 1715; m in Nantucket 20 April 1738 (VR) Cornelius Morselander.

Children, surname Morselander:

1. Cornelius,[5] b 30 April 1741; bap 18 Aug 1742.
2. Abigail, b 10 Nov 1742; bap 13 Aug 1747.

v. Dinah, b 19 Nov 1716; d 26th 9 mo 1797; unm.
vi. Mercy, b 6 June 1718; m 20 April 1741 Francis Backus.
44 vii. Ichabod, b 17 Oct 1721.
viii. Lydia, b 1 May 1723; m 30 June 1751 Moses Haskell.
45 ix. James, b 9 May 1724
x. Thankful, b 6 May 1726; m 31 Jan 1754, as his 2d wife, Caleb Gardner, son of Joseph and Ruth (Coffin) Gardner.
xi. Mary, b 12 Jan 1729/30; d "old."

17

DEACON THOMAS[3] CLARK, son of James (5) and Abigail (Lothrop) Clark, was born in Plymouth about 1660. He died there in 1727.

He married first in Yarmouth 15 Feb 1681/2 (VR) Rebecca Miller, born 7 Nov 1663, died in Plymouth 3 April 1688 (VR), daughter of John[2] and Margaret (Winslow) Miller of Yarmouth.

He married secondly in Plymouth 12 Feb 1689/90 (VR) Elizabeth Crow, who died in Plymouth 13 Nov 1695 (VR), daughter of John and Mehitable (Miller) Crow.

He married thirdly in 1697 Susanna Miller, born 26 July 1677, died in Plymouth in July 1721, sister of his first wife. She became a member of the Plymouth Church 10 March 1703 (ChR).

Deacon Thomas Clark's estate was administered by his son Thomas, who was appointed 7 April 1727 (Plymouth Co PR 5:215, 235). Mentioned in the settlement were: sons Thomas (eldest) and Josiah; daughters Susannah, wife of Elisha Holmes; Elizabeth, wife of Josiah Morton; Rebecca, wife of Nathaniel Morton; Anna, wife of Gideon Ellis; Abigail, wife of Nathaniel Bartlett; and Sarah Clark.

Children by first wife, born in Plymouth (VR):

i. Susannah,[4] b 21 Feb 1683/4; m in Plymouth 4 Nov 1719 (VR), as his 2d wife, Elisha Holmes, b in 1670, son of Nathaniel and Mercy (Faunce) Holmes.

Children, surname Holmes, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. Rebecca,[5] b 18 Aug 1720; m in Plymouth 6 May 1736 Rev Andrew Crosswell.
2. Nathaniel, b 18 Aug 1722; m in Plymouth 5 Dec 1754 Lydia Churchill of Plymouth.

46 ii. Thomas, b 25 Dec 1685.

Children by second wife, born in Plymouth (VR):

47 iii. Josiah, b 15 Dec 1690.
iv. Elizabeth, b 12 July 1692; m in Plymouth 1 June

1710 (VR) Josiah Morton, b there 13 April 1688, d 19 May 1761, son of Josiah and Susanna (Wood) Morton.

Children, surname Morton, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. Henry,[5] b 9 Nov 1711; d 17 Oct 1723.
2. Josiah, b 10 Dec 1713.
3. Elizabeth, b 14 April 1716; d 5 May 1717.
4. Ruth, b 25 March 1718.
5. Son, b 24 July 1720; d 12 Aug 1720.
6. Dau, b 29 April 1722; d 15 May 1722.
7. Son, b 24 April 1723; d 17 May 1723.
8. Dau, b 16 Aug 1724; d 4 Sept 1724.
9. Elizabeth, b 25 July 1730.

v. Rebecca, b 2 June 1694; m (1) in Plymouth 15 Oct 1715 (VR) Mordecai[3] Ellis, who d 1 Nov 1717; m (2) 28 April 1720 Nathaniel Morton of Plymouth, b there 24 Aug 1695, lost at sea in 1727, son of Eleazer and Rebecca (Dawes) Morton; m (3) 4 March 1730/31 Joseph[4] Swift (William[3]) of Sandwich.

Child by first husband, surname Ellis:

1. Mordecai,[5] b in 1718.

Children by second husband, surname Morton:

2. Elizabeth, b in 1720.
3. Nathaniel, b in Feb 1723.
4. Eleazer, b in 1724.
5. Ichabod, b in 1726.

Children by third wife, born in Plymouth (VR):

vi. Anna, b 24 Jan 1700; d in Sandwich 13 June 1738; m in Plymouth 11 Feb 1719/20 (VR) Gideon[3] Ellis (Freeman[2] John[1]), b 5 Feb 1700/1; d in Sandwich in 1760 (see REG 120:113-116 for an account of his land dealings in Plymouth, Middleboro, and Sandwich).

Children, surname Ellis, first six rec in Plymouth:

1. Abigail,[5] b 19 Nov 1720; m Edmund Muxom.
2. Gideon, b 16 Dec 1722; d bef Aug 1750; m in 1749 Rebecca Perry.
3. Thomas, b 25 April 1724; d 27 June 1724.
4. Eleanor, b 6 July 1725; d in Yarmouth, N.S.; m Moses Perry.
5. Elijah, b 26 Sept 1727; d in 1803; m (1) Hannah Mason; m (2) Margaret ———.
6. Ebenezer, b 27 May 1729.
7. Susanna, b about 1731; m in 1749 Timothy Perry.
8. Anna, b about 1733; d bef 5 June 1738.
9. Elisha, b 19 Jan 1736/7; d bef 1760.
10. Anna, b 5 June 1738; m in 1765 Zaccheus Hatch, Jr.

vii. Abigail, b 9 Dec 1701; m in Plymouth 8 April 1725 (VR) Nathaniel[4] Bartlett, b in 1703, son of Benjamin[3] and Sarah (Barnes) Bartlett, and a desc of Richard[1] Warren.

Children, surname Bartlett, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. Thomas,[5] b 7 Dec 1725; d 30 March ——.
2. Susanna, b 1 March 1727/8; m Elkanah Churchill.
3. Mary, b 30 April 1730; m William Bartlett.
4. Nathaniel, b 20 Sept 1733; m 14 June 1759 Rebecca Ellis.
5. John, b 3 Jan 1735/6; m 13 Nov 1763 Mercy Ellis.
6. Andrew, b 16 March 1737/8; d 9 Dec 1808; m in 1764 Lydia Churchill.
7. Abigail, b 3 July 1740; d 15 Nov 1766; m Solomon Holmes.
8. Hannah, b 11 Aug 1743; m Elkanah Barnes.

viii. Sarah, b 10 Feb 1703/4; unm in April 1727.

18

JOHN[3] CLARK, son of James (5) and Abigail (Lothrop) Clark, was born in Plymouth about 1672. He died there 17 Jan 1711/12 (VR).

He married in Hingham, Mass, 14 May 1695, Rebecca Lincoln, born there 11 March 1673/4, daughter of Samuel and Martha Lincoln (Hist of Hingham, vol II, p 459,460). Rebecca was a member of the Plymouth Church, 29 Sept 1706 (ChR, p 202). She married secondly, 24 June 1725 (Cohasset VR), as his third wife, Israel Nichols, and she died 4 Feb 1754.

John Clark's widow Rebecca was made administratrix of his estate 20 June 1712, and guardian of their children: John, Joseph, Martha, Mary, and Abigail (Plymouth Co PR 3:209-211).

At a town meeting in Plymouth in 1701, the town granted a place known as Little Meadows Swamp to John Clark and his neighbors (Town Records, vol I, p 303). John Clark was party to an agreement, dated 14 June 1708, as to the charges for building a dam at Manomet Ponds (Plymouth Co Deeds 8:59,60).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR):

48 i. James,[4] b 12 March 1695/6.

ii. Abigail, b 31 July 1698; m in Hingham 18 March 1724/5, as his 2nd wife, Josiah Hathaway.

Children, surname Hathaway, born in Dighton:

1. Mary,[5] b 20 Dec 1725.
2. Abigail, b 10 Dec 1729.
3. Content, b 23 June 1732; m in Halifax 16 March 1754 (VR) Elisha Bates of Hingham.

49 iii. John, b 1 Sept 1701.

50 iv. Joseph, b 26 Jan 1703/4; living in 1712.

v. Martha, m 28 Dec 1732 (Cohasset VR) Isaac Bates of Hingham, b there 3 March 1707/8, son of Joshua[3] and

Rachel (Tower) Bates.

Children, surname Bates (Cohasset VR):

1. Joseph,[5] bap 30 Sept 1733.
2. Micah, bap 22 Feb 1735/6.
3. Ezekiel, bap 7 Oct 1739.
4. Rebecca, bap 28 June 1741.
5. Olive, bap 6 May 1744.
6. Mical, bap 6 April 1753.

vi. Mary, b 12 Jan 1711/12 (b "a fortnight after her father's death"); bap 13 April 1712 (ChR p 212); m 19 Nov 1730 (Cohasset VR) Jacob Bates, b in Hingham 20 Aug 1710, d in Dudley, Mass, son of Joshua and Rachel (Tower) Bates.

Children, surname Bates (Cohasset VR):

1. Marah,[5] bap 8 Oct 1732.
2. Simeon, bap 30 March 1740.
3. John, bap 11 June 1749.
4. Jacob, bap 17 Nov 1751.
5. Israel, bap 15 April 1753.
6. Elizabeth, bap 3 May 1761.

19

JAMES[3] CLARK, son of James (5) and Abigail (Lothrop) Clark, was born in Plymouth about 1680. He died there early in 1750.

He married in Plymouth 8 June 1722 (VR), Anna Rider.

He was a yeoman. His will, dated 23 June 1748, and probated 2 April 1750, mentions his wife Anna, son James, and daughters Anna and Abigail. If the latter were married, he does not give their married names (Plymouth Co PR 12:332).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR):

51 i. James,[4] b 9 April 1723; bap 28 July 1723.
ii. Anna, b 4 Aug 1724.
iii. Abigail, b 15 Dec 1727.

FOURTH GENERATION

20

WILLIAM[4] CLARK, son of Thomas (7) and Joanna (Phinney) (Coleman) Clark, was born in Plymouth 14 April 1718. He died there 3 May 1780 (ChR, p 410).

He married in Plymouth 29 June 1738 (VR) Experience Doty, born there 4 June 1718/19 (VR), daughter of Josiah and Abigail ( ) Doty.

William's estate was administered by Thomas Clark, who was appointed 29 March 1782. However, the estate was not finally settled until 15 July 1797, when two shares of the real estate were allotted to William Clark, near Eel River, and one share each was allotted to Josiah Clark, Nathaniel Clark, and the heirs of Thomas Clark, deceased (Plymouth Co PR 27:89; 44:141).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR):

i. Nathaniel,[5] b 24 Dec 1738; d 27 July 1744.
52 ii. William, b 19 March 1740/41.
iii. Josiah, b 19 June 1743; d 26 July 1744.
iv. Lydia, b 23 June 1744; m in Plymouth 12 Dec 1765, Robert Phinney, b 24 (or 27) Sept 1741, d 15 Oct 1781 (DAR), son of John[3] and Susanna (Doten)(Pratt) Phinney. He was a captain in the Rev.

Children, surname Phinney, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. Lydia,[6]
2. Robert, b 17 June 1768
3. Clark
4. George, b 2 March —.
5. Josiah
6. Elkanah
7. Experience, b 6 April —.

v. Nathaniel, b 13 Jan 1747; living in 1797.
54 vi. Josiah, b 15 Dec 1750.
55 vii. Thomas, b 15 March 1753.
viii. Experience, b 3 Aug 1755.
ix. Abigail, b 7 May 1758.

21

DR SAMUEL[4] CLARK, son of Samuel (9) and Mary (Phinney) Clark, was born in Plymouth in March 1728/9. He died in Middleboro 29 March 1813, aged 84 years (Middleboro Deaths, p 37).

He married Lucy (Lucia) Morton, born in Middleboro 7 Jan 1737/8 (MD 13:6), died there 19 Dec 1789, age 51 yr 11 mo 2 da (Middleboro Deaths, p 37), daughter of Ebenezer and Mercy

(Foster) Morton. Samuel Clark and Lucia Morton were married in Middleboro 10 Sept 1755 (MD 19:47).

Samuel Clark settled in Middleboro about 1752.

Children, born in Middleboro (MD 25:106):

56 i. Joseph,[5] b 2 Dec 1755.
ii. Nathaniel, b 31 Dec 1757; d 27 Oct 1759, age 1 y 9 m 27 d.
iii. Sarah, b 30 Oct 1760; d in Middleboro 6 March 1823, age 61 yr; unm.
iv. Mary, b 20 Oct 1764; d in Middleboro 27 Oct 1815, age 52 yr; unm.

22

THOMAS[4] CLARK, son of Lieut Thomas (10) and Sarah (Gray) Clark, was born in Harwich about 1699. He was living in April 1755 when his father made his will.

He married in Harwich 22 Feb 1721/2 (int 20 Jan 1721/2; MD 8:36) Priscilla Paddock of Yarmouth, born there 31 Jan 1701/2 (VR), daughter of John[3] and Priscilla (Hall) Paddock.

Thomas Clark was admitted to the First Parish Church, 13 Aug 1732. He was called Ensign.

Children, born in Harwich (VR; bap in First Par Ch):

i. Ebenezer,[5] b 7 Dec 1725; bap 27 Aug 1732; d in Harwich 3 June 1764 in his 38th yr (GS).
ii. Sarah, b 10 May 1728; bap 27 Aug 1732.
iii. Thankful, b 2 Dec 1730; bap 27 Aug 1732.
iv. Elizabeth, b 23 Dec 1732; bap 31 Dec 1732.
57 v. Thomas, b 10 April 1735; bap 13 April 1735.
vi. Content, b 22 May 1737; bap 29 May 1737.
vii. Josiah, b 10 Feb 1739; bap 17 Feb 1739/40; d 28 July 1755, age 15 (GS).
viii. Jennie, bap 19 Aug 1744.
ix. Ann, bap 15 June 1746.

23

ROLAND[4] CLARK, son of Lieut Thomas (10) and Sarah (Gray) Clark, was born in Harwich in 1703, and baptized there 9 April 1704. He died there 10 March 1745.

He married in Harwich 5 Nov 1724 (VR) Lydia[4] Dillingham, born 21 June 1705, daughter of John[3] and Lydia (Chipman) Dillingham.

Roland Clark died intestate. John Dillingham, Jr, of Harwich was appointed administrator of his estate 18 March 1745 (Barnstable Co PR 7:17). All of Roland Clark's children, except Jonathan, were mentioned in the will of Thomas Clark, their grandfather, in 1755. Guardians were appointed 25 Sept 1760 for Roland's minor children, Isaac and Dillingham.

Children, born in Harwich (VR):

i. Elizabeth,[5] b 1 Nov 1725; m in Harwich 26 Dec 1751 (VR) Reuben[5] Hopkins, b 4 April 1722, son of Nathaniel[4](Stephen[3]Giles[2]Stephen[1]) and Mercy (Mayo) Hopkins (REG 102:201).

Children, surname Hopkins (REG 102:201):

1. Elizabeth,[6] b ?1753; d y.
2. Lucy, b 18 Dec 1753; m Uriel King.
3. Rowland, b 24 July 1756; m (2) Polly Crosby.
4. Lydia, bap 9 July 1757 or 1758.
5. Elizabeth, bap 18 Oct 1760 or 1761; d prob 1765.

58 ii. Edward, b 22 Feb 1727/8.

iii. Lydia, b 2 Sept 1730; m in Harwich 19 Jan 1758 (VR) Thomas Paddock of Middleboro.

Children, surname Paddock, born in Middleboro (VR; MD 29:186):

1. Benjamin,[6] b 16 Feb —.
2. Josiah, b 19 April —.
3. Kezia, b 9 April—.
4. Joseph, b —.
5. Thomas, b 16 Aug—.

iv. Susanna, b 7 Nov 1732; m in Harwich 8 March 1759 (VR) Nathaniel Smith 3rd of Middleboro.

Child, born in Middleboro (MD 22:153):

1. Rowland,[6] b 27 Aug 1761.

v. Roland, b 28 Oct 1734; not living in 1755.

vi. Phebe, b 31 Aug 1736; m in Harwich 4 Jan 1759 (VR) Nathan[5] Hopkins, b 16 June 1729, son of Samuel[4] (Stephen[3]Giles[2]Stephen[1]) and Lydia (Rich) Hopkins (see REG 102:200,260. That account of the Hopkins Family was in doubt as to which Nathan Hopkins married Phebe Clark).

Children, surname Hopkins (REG 102:260):

1. Thankful,[6] b 26 Aug 1760; drowned 4 April 1785; m 30 May 1781 Cyrenus Freeman, b in 1758, son of Lemuel and Desire (Sears) Freeman.
2. Giles, b 21 July 1762; bap 17 Oct 1762.
3. Phebe, bap 28 Oct 1764; perhaps m 11 March 1788 Seth Nickerson.
4. Tabathy, bap 2 Nov 1766.
5. Nathan, bap 27 Aug 1769; d y.
6. Nathan, bap 25 Sept 1774.
7. ?Isaac, bap 2 Nov 1777.
8. Lydia, bap in 1779; perhaps m 23 June 1794 Abiel Crosby.

vii. Rebecca, b 30 Aug 1738.

59 viii. Isaac, b 27 April 1741.

ix. Dillingham, b 26 July 1743; living in 1760.
x. Jonathan, b 15 Oct 1746; not mentioned in gr-father's will, 1755.

24

SETH[4] CLARK, son of Lieut Thomas (10) and Sarah (Gray) Clark, was born in Harwich 9 May 1709. He died there 7 March 1795 in 86th year (GS).

He married in Eastham 14 Feb 1727 (VR) Huldah[4] Doane, born there 15 Jan 1706/7 (VR), died there 3 Oct 1790 in 84th year, daughter of Isaac[3] and Margaret (Atwood) Doane. She was baptized in the First Parish Church of Harwich, 11 Feb 1738/9.

Seth married secondly, after Oct 1790, Deborah ———. She was mentioned in the will of Scotto Clark, Seth's cousin, in 1795.

Seth made his will 23 March 1787, one month after the death of his son Seth, and the will was probated 15 April 1795 (Barnstable Co PR 27:426). He mentioned his wife Huldah (his wife in 1787); son Kimball, son Seth, deceased, and the latter's son Seth; daughters Reliance King (eldest daughter), Hannah Gage, and Huldah Sears; grandson Seth Bangs, son of his son-in-law Edward Bangs, deceased; and granddaughter Huldah Bangs.

Seth's first five children were baptized in the First Parish Church, 4 March 1738/9.

Children, born in Harwich (VR):

i. Reliance,[5] b 14 June 1728; d 22 July 1819; m in Harwich 1 Feb 1749 (VR) Nathaniel King, b there 21 March 1726/7 (VR), son of Roger and Hannah (Mulford) King.

Children, surname King, born in Harwich (VR):

1. Thankful,[6] b 11 June 1750.
2. Nathaniel, b 25 Dec 1751.
3. Uriah, b 29 Sept 1753; m 20 April 1780 Lucy[6] Hopkins, dau of Reuben[5] and Elizabeth (Clark) Hopkins (see 23-i-2).

ii. Hannah, b 15 July 1730; d 23 Sept 1810; m in Harwich 24 Jan 1750/51 (VR) Zebulon Gage, b there 15 Dec 1724, d 7 Jan 1806, son of Matthew[3] and Hannah (Thorp) Gage. Both are bur in North Harwich.

Children, surname Gage, born in Harwich (VR; Gage Gen):

1. David,[6] b 5 Sept 1751; m Love Rider.
2. Susannah, b 16 April 1753.
3. Huldah, b 1 March 1755.
4. Isaac, b 11 May 1757; m Elizabeth Chadwick.
5. Thomas, b 8 May 1759; m Hannah Burgess.
6. Zenas, b 19 July 1761; m Lydia Lovell.

7. Joshua (twin), b 7 Aug 1763; m Abigail Howes
8. Rebecca (twin), b 7 Aug 1763.
9. Mary, b 26 June 1765; m Ezekiel Elbridge.
10. Phebe, b 25 Sept 1767; m ——— Butler.

iii. Isaac, b 12 Oct 1732; lost at sea.
61 iv. Kimball, b 20 July 1734.
62 v. Seth, b 13 Sept 1736. d in 1828;
vi. Huldah, b 8 March 1738/9; bap 11 March 1738/9; m (1) in Harwich 20 Jan 1763 (VR) Tully Clark (67), b 30 Nov 1736, d before March 1767; m (2) 2 March 1771, as his 3rd wife, Edward[5] Bangs, bap 18 May 1746, son of Ebenezer[4] and Anna (Sears) Bangs; m (3) in Harwich 6 Dec 1785 Micajah Sears.

Child by first husband:

1. Thankful,[6] see 67-i.

Children by second husband, surname Bangs:

2. Seth, b 18 June 1775 (Bangs Gen).
3. Anne, bap 8 May 1786.
4. Huldah, bap 8 May 1786.

25

ANDREW[4] CLARK, son of Scotto (12) and Mary (Haskell) Clark, was born in Harwich 1 Dec 1707. He died there in 1795.

He married first in Harwich 20 Aug 1729 (VR) Bethiah Hall, born there 31 Dec. 1709, daughter of Edward[3] and Mary (Stuart) Hall. He married secondly in Harwich 8 Jan 1760 (VR) Mrs. Sarah Baker of Yarmouth, who was baptized in the First Parish Church, Harwich, 30 Dec 1777.

Andrew Clark made his will 1 Jan 1781, and it was probated 13 Jan 1795 (Barnstable Co PR 27:413; 24:137). He mentioned his sons David Clark and Gideon Clark (executor); daughters Content Smith and Hannah Hopkins; and the children of his daughter Bethia Burgess, deceased, viz, Edward, Mercy, Bethia, Rhoda, William, and Samuel Burgess.

Children, born in Harwich (VR):

i. Content,[5] b 20 May 1730 (VR); m in Harwich 21 Feb 1749 (VR) Charles Smith of Harwich.

Children, surname Smith, born in Harwich (VR):

1. Elkanna,[6] b 17 Aug 1751.
2. Mary, b 16 May 1752.

63 ii. David, b 3 April 1732
iii. Ebenezer, b 5 May 1734; d before 1781 (not mentioned in father's will).
64 iv. Gideon, b about ?1736.
v. Bethia, b 14 Feb 1739; d before Jan 1781; m in Harwich 15 Jan 1761 (VR) Samuel[5] Burgess, Jr, b in Yarmouth, son of Samuel and Mercy (Covell) Burgess.

Children, surname Burgess:

1. Edward.[6]
2. Mercy
3. Bethia
4. Rhoda, m 25 Jan 1787 Bani Eldredge
5. William
6. Samuel

vi. Hannah, m 19 Dec 1771 John Hopkins, b in Harwich 25 Aug 1748, son of Judah[5] and Mercy (Lincoln) Hopkins (REG 103:86).

26

SCOTTO[4] CLARK, Jr., son of Scotto (12) and Mary (Haskell) Clark, was born in Harwich 8 Nov 1709. He died there 30 Aug 1795 in his 86th year (GS, Brewster).

He married in Harwich 22 March 1732/3 (VR; int 30 Dec 1732), Thankful[4] Crosby, born in Harwich 7 Feb 1713/14 (VR), died there 19 Dec 1802 (GS, Brewster) in 89th year, daughter of William[3] (Thomas[2] Simon[1]) and Mercy (Hinckley) Crosby.

Scotto Clark made his will 20 May 1795, and it was probated 28 Sept 1795. He mentioned his wife Thankful; six sons: Elisha, Reuben, Barnabas, Scotto, James, and Rowland; grandsons Nathan Clark and Daniel Clark, and granddaughters, children of his son Mark Clark, late of Hingham, deceased; three daughters: Mercy, wife of Silvanus Drew, Abigail Winslow, and Thankful Sears; granddaughter Thankful Gage; Deborah Clark, widow of his brother Seth; and niece Mehitable Clark, daughter of his brother Benjamin, deceased (Barnstable Co PR 27:430; 24:152).

Not mentioned in Scotto's will were his sons Tully, William, Joshua, and Fessenden. The latter three had died many years before 1795, having been lost at sea, and are presumed to have been unmarried. Tully had married in 1763 his cousin Huldah Clark, and he also died at sea, having been killed by a whale. The granddaughter Thankful Gage mentioned in Scotto's will was Tully Clark's daughter Thankful, who married James Gage in 1783. Their first child was named Tully. None of Scotto's sons had a daughter Thankful.

Scotto was a master mariner, and nine of his sons were whalefishermen. Scotto was in command of the whaleboat when his son Tully was killed.

Children, born in Harwich (VR):

65 i. Elisha,[5] b 14 May 1734.
66 ii. Reuben, b 1 Aug 1735.
67 iii. Tully, b 30 Nov 1736.
68 iv. Mark, b 3 May 1738. [Temperance Whelding.
v. William, b 14 Jan 1740; lost at sea. Poss m in 1765
vi. Mercy, b 9 Aug. 1741; d in Duxbury 10 Aug 1823, age 86; m in Harwich 31 Jan 1765 Capt Silvanus Drew of Duxbury, b there 26 Dec 1735, d there 14 Aug 1829,

age 93 yr 7 mo, son of Perez and Abigail (Soule) Drew.

Children, surname Drew, born in Duxbury (VR):

1. Clark,[6] b 3 Nov 1765; m Betsey Rose.
2. Reuben, b 27 Dec 1766.
3. Charles, b 3 April 1769.
4. Zilpha, b 7 July 1779; m Jonathan Smith

69 vii. Barnabas, b 9 March 1743.
70 viii. Scotto, b 22 Sept 1745.
71 ix. James, b 6 Jan 1747.
x. Abigail, b 7 Sept 1748; d in Petersham, Mass, 12 Nov 1839, age 91 (Barre VR); m Col Zenas Winslow, b in Harwich 30 Oct 1741 (OS)(b 10 Nov 1741, Barre VR,NS), d in Barre 2 Oct 1829, age 87 (VR). He resided in Harwich during the Revolution; afterwards rem to Barre; justice of peace; colonel of regt of militia; 14 chil, some of whom were:

1. Zenas,[6] m and had chil, b 1802-1812.
2. Edward
3. Lucretia, m Dr William Chapman.
4. Frances
5. Mark
6. Thomas, b about 1783; m Mary Barrows; rem to Alton, Ill in 1844, where both d in 1846, leaving a dau Frances Harriet.[7]
7. Abigail, m Isaac Dillingham of Brewster; had chil.
8. Thankful, m Barnabas Baker of So Dennis; had a large fam.

72 xi. Roland, b 18 Feb 1750.
xii. Joshua, b 4 Dec 1752; lost at sea.
xiii. Fessenden, b 8 Oct 1754; lost at sea.
xiv. Thankful, b 22 Oct 1757; d in Dennis 22 April 1842, age 83; m (1) in Harwich 3 Jan 1779 (VR) Henry Howes; m (2) (int 7 Dec 1782) Joseph[5] Sears, b in Yarmouth 20 July 1756, d 30 May 1836, age 79, son of Zachariah and Mehitable (Crowell) Sears (Sears Gen, pp 182,183).

Child by first husband, surname Howes:

1. Rebecca,[6] bap in E. Yarmouth in 1793.

Children by second husband, surname Sears, first five born in Yarmouth, last three in Dennis:

2. Zachariah, b 29 Dec 1783; d 25 Aug 1845; m in 1813 Olive Sears.
3. Henry, b 5 May 1785; d 28 May 1823; m Rhoda Howes.
4. Hitty, b 21 Oct 1788; d 4 Aug 1806.
5. Zebina, b 11 March 1790; d 27 Aug 1835, ae 45; m Elizabeth Lloyd Dexter of Boston.
6. Joseph, b 24 June 1792; d in Fayette, Mo, 10 Feb 1852; m Elizabeth Loe.

7. Thankful, b 8 May 1794; d 29 Sept 1878; m 20 March 1817 Isaiah Howes.
8. Peter, b 9 May 1796; d in Geneva, Ill, about 1859; m Sarah Griffith Clark, b in Westminster, Vt, in 1801, dau of Abraham[6] and Temperance (Hallett) Clark.
9. Roland, b 23 Nov 1798; d in 1857.

27

JOSEPH[4] CLARK, one of twin sons of Scotto (12) and Mary (Haskell) Clark, was born in Harwich 8 Jan 1714. He died there in 1787.

He married in Harwich 5 Nov 1740 (VR) Phebe Crosby, born there 18 Dec 1714 (VR), died after May 1787, daughter of Eleazer[3] and Patience (Freeman) Crosby.

Joseph's will, made 21 May 1787 and probated 12 Oct 1787, mentioned his wife Phebe; heirs (unnamed) of his eldest daughter Mary Lincoln, deceased; daughters Sarah Bangs and Phebe Crosby; grandson Benjamin Myrick, son of his youngest daughter Patience Myrick, deceased; and his three sons Silvanus Clark, Joseph Clark (executor), and Nathaniel Clark (Barnstable Co PR 26:344).

Children, born in Harwich (VR):

i. Mary,[5] b 4 Nov 1741; d 10 Nov 1783 in 42d yr (GS, Brewster); m in Harwich 17 Nov 1763 (VR) Nathaniel Lincoln, Jr., b in 1738, d 25 July 1785, age 47, son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Asten) Lincoln.

Children, surname Lincoln, born in Harwich (VR):

1. Patience,[6] bap 21 April 1765; m Elnathan Mayo.
2. Rachel, bap 21 April 1765; m Seth Crosby.
3. Silvanus, bap 14 Dec 1766; m (1) Kezia Cobb; m (2) Rhoda (Snow) Godfrey.
4. Mary, bap 15 Jan 1769; m Benjamin Berry.
5. Nathaniel, bap in Dec 1770; m Rebecca Cobb.
6. Isaac, bap 31 Jan 1773; m Deborah Rogers.
7. Possibly David, m Polly Bangs.
8. Possibly Phebe, m Joseph Crosby, Elisha Crosby.
9. Clark, bap 31 Jan 1779.
10. Mercy, bap 24 Oct 1783; m David Snow.

73 ii. Nathaniel, b 19 Jan 1743.

74 iii. Silvanus, b 8 Sept 1744.

iv. Phebe (twin), b 15 Feb 1747; m in Harwich 5 Jan 1771 (VR) Seth Crosby, b 20 April 1746, d in 1830, son of Tully and Hannah (Hall) Crosby. He m (2) in March 1797 Rachel Lincoln, b in 1758, d in 1834.

Children, surname Crosby:

1. Huldah,[6] b 11 Sept 1775.
2. Phebe, b 11 Aug 1779.
3. Seth, b 19 Jan 1781.
4. Pasha, b 13 July 1783.

75 v. Joseph (twin), b 15 Feb 1747.

vi. Prince, b 23 July 1749; bap 30 July 1749; d in 1778. Dea Joseph Snow of Harwich, gent, was appointed 8 July 1778 adm of his estate (Barnstable Co PR 16:136).

vii. Sarah, b 22 May 1751; bap 9 June 1751; m in Harwich 24 Nov 1785 (VR), as his 2nd wife, Abijah[4] Bangs, b 29 July 1743, son of Samuel[3] and Mary (Rider) Bangs.

Child, surname Bangs:

1. Rebecca,[6] bap 3 Sept 1787 (MD 13:140).

viii. Patience, b 15 Nov 1753; bap in Dec 1753; d before 1787, prob soon after her son was b about 1780; m in Harwich 15 Oct 1779 Benjamin Myrick.

Child, surname Myrick:

1. Benjamin,[6]

28

BENJAMIN[4] CLARK, one of twin sons of Scotto (12) and Mary (Haskell) Clark, was born in Harwich 8 Jan 1714. He died before May 1795 (will of brother Scotto).

He married in Harwich 22 Feb 1738/9 (VR) Mehitable[4] Crosby, born there 8 Feb 1717/18 (bap 2 July 1721), daughter of William and Mercy (Hinckley) Crosby (MD 5:87).

Children, born in Harwich:

i. Zube (? Azuba),[5] b 16 Jan 1739; d 31 Jan 1739 (VR).

ii. John, b 31 Dec. 1740 (VR).

iii. Mehitable, unm in 1795 (will of Scotto Clark, #25). She lived with Scotto Clark, and was to live with his widow.

iv. (Possibly) Azubah, m about 1771, as his 2d wife, Thomas [Knowles (REG 80:9).]

29

NATHANIEL[4] CLARK, son of Scotto (12) and Mary (Haskell) Clark, was born in Harwich 19 June 1719, and died there in 1760.

He married in Harwich 22 Sept 1743 (VR) Lydia[5] Freeman, born there 22 Oct 1717 (VR), daughter of Joseph[4] and Lydia (Thacher) Freeman (Freeman Gen).

His widow was appointed 6 Aug 1760 administratrix of his estate. She was appointed 1 Sept 1761 guardian for their children: Enoch, Thacher, Winifred, Lydia, Mary, and Solomon (Barnstable Co PR 10:65[2]; 11:168[2]-173[2]).

Children, born in Harwich (VR; First Parish ChR):

i. Elizabeth,[5] b 7 Dec 1743; bap 9 Dec 1744.

ii. Winifred, b 2 June 1747; bap 14 June 1747; m (int in Rochester 8 Sept 1777) Nathan[4] Perry, b there 20 Sept 1751, d in Hardwick, Mass, 14 June 1815 (VR), son of Ebenezer[3] and Abigail (Hammond) Perry.

Children, surname Perry, born in Hardwick (REG 116:33):

1. Nathaniel,[6] b about 1778; d in Hardwick 26 Nov 1820, age 42 yr (VR).
2. Stephen, b about 1780.
3. Ebenezer, b about 1782; d in Hardwick 27 June 1845, age 63; m about 1807 Mercy Atwood of Brewster; six chil, b in Hardwick.
4. Nathan, b 27 Feb 1784; d in Sept 1865 in Bangor, Maine; m in Ware, Mass, in 1807 Sarah Hudson; five chil, b in Hardwick.
5. Abigail, b about 1786; d in Hardwick 2 Sept 1798, age 12 yr 5 mo 1 w 6 da (VR).

[Lemuel Snow.

iii. Lydia, b 24 May 1749; bap 28 May 1749; m 11 Nov 1771

77 iv. Solomon, b 8 June 1751; bap 18 Aug 1751.

78 v. Enoch, bap 30 June 1754.

vi. Thacher (twin), bap 8 Oct 1758.

vii. Mary (twin), bap 8 Oct 1758; m Edmund[5] Snow, b in Eastham 6 Jan 1752, son of Jesse[4] and Lois (Freeman) Snow.

Children, surname Snow, born in Eastham (MD 33:84):

1. Edmund,[6] b 19 Sept 1785.
2. Joel, b 17 March 1788; d 12 Jan 1861; m Phebe Snow.
3. Jesse, b 15 June 1791.
4. Thacher, b 2 Oct 1793.
5. Susanna, b 7 Nov 1795.

30

SETH[4] CLARK, son of Scotto (12) and Mary (Haskell) Clark, was born in Harwich 19 June 1726.

He married first in Harwich 9 July 1754 (VR) Temperance Stone, born there 15 Feb 1733/4, O.S., died there 1 Feb 1760, age 25 yr 11 mo 6 da, daughter of Heman and Temperance (Sturgis) Stone. She was received into full communion in the First Parish Church 14 Oct 1758.

He married secondly (int in Harwich 5 Sept 1760) Mrs Deborah Ladd of Newport, R I.

Seth Clark was a sea captain. He was called Seth, Jr, to distinguish him from his cousin Seth, born in 1709.

Heman Stone's will, made 10 Nov 1767, and probated 9 June 1779, mentioned his granddaughter Mehitable Clark* and his grandson Heman Clark (Barnstable Co PR 20:332).

Children by first wife, baptized in First Parish Church, Harwich:

i. Mehitable,[5] bap 25 Nov 1758. Did she m in Harwich 29 Oct 1778 John Bailey of Nantucket?

ii. Heman, bap 25 Nov 1758; living in 1777 (Bangs Gen).

iii. Temperance, bap 3 Feb 1760; — mentioned in grandfather Stone's will.

---

*and his granddaughter Temperance Clark

31

BARNABAS[4] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (13) and Abigail (Hedge) Clark, was born in Harwich 10 Feb. 1722/3. He died in Boston 4 Nov 1772, aged 50.

He married in Boston 25 April 1748 (VR) Hepzibah Barrett, born 12 Sept 1731, died in Dedham 10 July 1776, age 45, daughter of Thornton and Hepzibah Barrett.

He was a shipmaster, sailing from Boston to London and the Provinces. After some years he quit the sea and became a merchant in Boston. He lived on Rawson's Lane, now Bromfield Street. In 1749 he was a member of the North Church.

Children, born in Boston:

i. Nathaniel,[5] bap 20 Aug 1749; d y.
ii. Hepzibah, bap 19 April 1752; d y.
81 iii. Samuel, b 10 Nov 1754.
iv. Hepzibah, b 3 Jan 1757; d in Dorchester 14 Aug 1825, age 67; m (int in Boston 3 Oct 1776) James Swan of Boston. He was in France during the Revolution, became wealthy through army contracts, was imprisoned by the French Government for debts claimed by them. He was released, but died soon thereafter. Mrs. Swan returned to this country and died in Dorchester.

Children, surname Swan:

1. Hepzibah Clark,[6] b 14 Oct 1777; m in Boston 15 April 1805 John C. Howard.
2. Christiana K., b 10 April 1779; m in Boston 12 Oct 1806 John Turner Sargent.
3. Sally Webb, b 19 May 1782; m in Boston 19 May 1802 William Sullivan.
4. James, b 23 Oct 1783; d s p; m Julia Knox, dau of Gen Henry Knox of Thomaston, Maine.

32

JOHN[4] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (14) and Sarah (Lay)(DeWolfe) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 21 Dec 1697. He died in Colchester, Conn, in Oct 1749. The inscription on his gravestone reads "Oct 21, 1749 - 49 yr." [The First Congregational Church record of a John Clark who died in Colchester 27 Oct 1749, age about 63, refers to John[3] Clark (Daniel[2-1]), born in Hartford about 1686.]

The record of the marriage of John Clark is found in the Land Records of Lyme, vol 3, p 338, and reads "John Clark (son of Nathaniel) m in Lyme 3 March 1719/20 Mindwell Gillett." The Vital Records of Lyme give the year incorrectly as 1729/30. Mindwell[3] Gillett was born in Windsor, Conn, 4 Feb 1696/7, daughter of Josiah[2] (Jonathan[1]) and Joanna (Taintor) Gillett (REG 101, pp 47,289). She died in Colchester 9 May 1784, age 86, her gravestone being beside that for her husband.

John Clark removed from Lyme to Colchester by 1726. On 3 Jan 1726 he sold to his "father Nathaniel Clark of Lyme... for £200...two parcels of land in Lyme...first piece is the 30 acres of land given to me by my honored father Nathaniel Clark of Lyme" (Lyme Deeds 4:309). On 14 Nov 1726, Josiah Gillett of Colchester sold to his son-in-law John Clark, late of Lyme and now of Colchester, for £50 a home lot in Colchester (Colchester Deeds 2:659).

Administration of John Clark's estate was granted 5 Dec 1749 to his widow Mindwell and his son William. On 8 May 1750 Mindwell was appointed guardian to his minor son Nathaniel. In the inventory of his estate was an item "the clothes from Lyme. (Colchester Probate #775; also vol 2, pp 71,90).

Children, all except William in Colchester VR:

82 i. William,[5] b 4 Feb 1720/21 (Lyme VR); b in 1719/20 (Kent VR).

ii. Sarah, b 13 Aug 1723; m in Lyme 30 Nov 1743 (VR) Thomas Hall.

Children, surname Hall, born in Lyme (VR):

1. John,[6] b 20 March 1744/45.
2. Nathan, b 11 Dec 1746.
3. Mindwell, b 15 July 1748.
4. Thomas, b 9 Sept 1750.

iii. Joanna, b in Feb 1725/6; d 5 Nov 1729.

iv. John, b and d 22 Sept 1728.

v. Joanna, b 4 July 1731.

83 vi. Nathaniel, b 17 Feb 1733/4.

vii. Daughter, d 20 Jan 1740, age 6 or 7 yr (?Joanna).

84 viii. John, apparently went West, prob via Vt.

33

NATHANIEL[4] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (14) and Sarah (Lay) (DeWolfe) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 11 Sept 1699.

He married first in Lyme in 1720 Phebe ?Smith, who died there 3 May 1735 in 35th year (GS). He married secondly in Lyme 10 July 1735 (ChR) Lydia Peck of Lyme.

Children by first wife, born in Lyme (VR; ChR):

85 i. Silas,[5] b 1 Oct 1722.

ii. Elijah, b 20 Aug 1724; d 14 June 1732 in 8th yr (GS).

iii. Mary, b 31 Jan 1725/6.

iv. Elizabeth, b 19 Jan 1727/8; d y.

v. Nathaniel, b 5 April 1730; d 26 Oct 1732 in 3d yr (GS).

vi. Andrew, bap 14 May 1732.

Children by second wife, born in Lyme (VR; ChR):

vii. Lydia, bap 19 Sept 1736.

viii. Phebe, bap 1 Jan 1737/8.

ix. Elizabeth, bap 13 Jan 1739/40.

x. Phebe, bap in 1741; dau of Nathaniel, Jr, d 2 March 1742.
xi. Nathaniel, bap in 1742; d y.
86 xii. Nathaniel, bap in 1744.
87 xiii. Roswell, bap 25 Aug 1745.
xiv. Elizabeth, bap in 1747; perh m in 1773 Sylvanus Higgins.
88 xv. Gurdon, b about 1749, bap in 1755.
xvi. Eliena, bap in 1755.
xvii. Sarah, bap in 1755.
xviii. Hannah, bap in 1755; perh m in Lyme in 1778 Jacob Hall.
xix. (Possibly) Eunice, b about 1734; m in E. Haddam in 1759 James Booge, Jr.

34

THOMAS[4] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (14) and Sarah (Lay)(DeWolfe) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, about 1703. He died there between 23 Jan and 17 Feb 1766 (PR).

He married in Lyme 25 Nov 1730 (VR) Rebecca Watrous, born there 10 Feb 1710/11, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Bronson) Watrous.

Thomas made his will 23 Jan 1766, and it was probated 17 Feb 1766 (Lyme #1279, New London Dist). He mentioned his wife Rebecca; sons: Isaac of Spencertown in the Province of New York; Watrous, who sailed to sea 2 yr and 8 mo past and has not been heard from; Nun of Hebron; Thomas (whom he named executor); Lot, "who has gone to sea sundry years;" and his daughter Rebecca.

Children, born in Lyme (VR):

i. Isaac,[5] b 31 March 1731 or 1732 (both dates given); m Rebecca Cadman (Amer Anc); removed to Spencertown, NY; was there in 1768 when he conv in Lyme (LR 11:141).
ii. Watrous, b 16 Feb 1733; m 13 Aug 1761 (ChR) Taphena Lord, b 5 June 1741, dau of Thomas and Esther (Marvin) Lord.
89 iii. Nun, b 3 July 1736.
iv. Thomas, b 9 April 1740.
v. Lot, b 4 Jan 1746.
vi. Rebecca, b 31 March 1748; m in Hebron 24 Dec 1767 (VR) Dr Aaron Stiles.

35

SAMUEL[4] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (14) and Sarah (Lay)(DeWolfe) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, about 1705. He died in E. Haddam 11 April 1758 (Colchester PR 2:460).

He married in Lyme 1 May 1733 (VR) Hannah Champion, born there 1 Aug 1715, died in E. Haddam 1 May 1754, age 38 years 10 months (REG 80:429), daughter of Joshua[5](Henry[4-3-2-1]) and

Mary (Mott) Champion (F.B. Trowbridge, Champion Gen). She is buried in East Haddam.

Samuel Clark removed from Lyme to East Haddam and joined the church there in 1747 on letter from Lyme. He signed receipts on 12 May 1750 as guardian for his children — Phebe, Dan, Champion, Elijah, Samuel, and Sarah — for their shares in their grandfather's estate. The inventory of Samuel's estate was presented 1 May 1758 (Colchester PR 2:458). His son Dan Clark was appointed administrator. Dan Clark and Dan Lord were appointed 8 May 1759 as guardians of Samuel's minor children, Elijah, Samuel, and Sarah, all of East Haddam.

Children, first six born in Lyme (VR):

i. Phebe,[5] b 13 Nov 1734; bap 12 April 1741 (Old Lyme).*
92 ii. Dan, b 13 Oct 1736; bap 12 April 1741 (Old Lyme).
iii. Champion, b 7 March 1739; bap 12 April 1741 (Old Lyme).
94 iv. Elijah (twin), b 12 Sept 1741.
v. Samuel (twin), b 12 Sept 1741; d y.
95 vi. Samuel, b 22 Sept 1744; bap 2 Dec 1744 (Old Lyme).
vii. Sarah, bap 31 May 1747 (First Cong Ch, E. Haddam); living in 1759; perh m in E. Hampton in 1766 Samuel Wood.
viii. Elizabeth, b about 1749; d 27 March 1816, age 67; bur in same cem as her mother; m in E. Haddam 28 July 1767 Daniel Warner, Jr. (Early Conn Mar VI:122).
ix. Nathaniel, bap 26 April 1752 (First Cong Ch, E. Haddam); a minor in 1767 when Joseph Arnold was appointed his guardian.

36

WILLIAM[4] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (14) and Sarah (Lay)(DeWolfe) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, about 1709. He died in Derby, Conn, in Feb 1763 (PR).

He married in Lyme 30 Nov 1731 (VR) Hannah Peck, born there 10 March 1712 (VR), died in Derby in 1801, age 91 years, daughter of Joseph (Jr) and Susanna Peck. She left 333 descendants (Whitney Gen).

William's will, made 8 Feb 1763, and probated 23 Feb 1763, mentioned his wife Hannah; sons Sheldon and William; and six daughters: Elizabeth Hull, wife of Joseph Hull; Susanna Watrous, wife of Richard Watrous; Lucy Smith, wife of Isaac Smith; Hannah Curtis, wife of Oliver Curtis; Sarah McNiel, wife of Archibald McNiel; and Eunice Whitney, wife of Henry Whitney. He gave his wife "one-third part of my new home now building," and the use of land "on the Islands, so-called," that he bought of Capt Wheeler (Derby PR #2852, New Haven Dist).

Children, recorded in Derby; first six also rec in Lyme:

i. Elizabeth,[5] b 24 Sept 1732; m in Derby 3 May 1750 (VR)

*May have m in E. Haddam in 1756 John Bates, Jr.

Joseph Hull, b there 18 Feb 1727/8, d 24 Sept 1775 age 48, son of Joseph and Sarah Hull; m (2) 14 Oct 1776 Joseph Tomlinson; m (3) in Oxford 13 Feb 1793 Capt Joseph Osborn who d 21 March 1797; m (4) James Masters of Woodbury, who d in Schagticoke, NY, in 1820.

Children, surname Hull, born in Derby (VR):

1. Joseph,[6] b 27 Oct 1750; d in 1826; m Sarah Bennett.
2. William, b 24 June 1752 or 1753.
3. Samuel, b 5 Aug 1755. 4. Elizabeth, b 27 Jan 1759.
5. Isaac, b 28 Dec 1760. 6. David, b 27 March 1765.
7. Sarah, b 6 Jan 1769. 8. Levi, b 29 April 1771.

ii. Susanna, b 18 Aug 1734; m (1) Richard Watrous, b in Lyme 18 Sept 1721 (VR), d in 1765; m (2) in Derby 23 March 1768 Ebenezer Chatfield.

Children, surname Watrous, born in Derby (VR):

1. Richard,[6] b 26 May 1751.
2. Charity, b 19 Sept 1753; d 24 May 1760.
3. Susanna, b 21 May 1755. 4. Isaac, b 27 March 1757.
5. Andrew, b 27 March 1759. 6. Anne, b 3 Dec 1761.

iii. Lucy, b 13 Dec 1736; d about 1817; m Isaac Smith, b in Derby 18 March 1730, d there 4 Dec 1789, age 59; Lt in Revolution (DAR).

Children, surname Smith, born in Derby (VR):

1. Lucy,[6] b 22 Dec 1754.
2. Esther, b 4 Feb 1756; m in Derby 8 Sept 1773 Josiah Smith.
3. Charity, b 22 Dec 1757.

iv. Hannah, b 22 May 1739; d in Derby 3 Oct 1803, age 64 (VR); m (1) in Derby 2 April 1754 (VR) Oliver Curtis who d there 13 Jan 1794, age 63 (VR); m (2) in Oxford 28 Jan 1795 Capt Thomas Clark, bp in Milford 19 April 1730, d in Oxford 5 April 1811, age 82.

Children, surname Curtis, born in Derby (VR):

1. Elizabeth,[6] b 28 Feb 1756. 2. Sarah, b 26 Aug 1757; d y.
3. Sheldon, b 7 April 1761. 4. Sarah, b 12 May 1765.

v. Sarah, b 22 Jan 1741/2; d in Oxford in March 1821, age 78; m in New Haven 2 May 1758 (VR) Archibald McNiel, b in Branford 20 Sept 1736, d in 1779.

97 vi. Sheldon, b 10 Feb 1743/4.

vii. Eunice, b 15 April 1746; d in Derby 21 Aug 1794, age 48; m there Henry Whitney, b in Norwalk, Conn, 19 Feb 1735/6, d in Derby 1 May 1811, age 75, son of Josiah and Eunice (Hanford) Whitney (Whitney Gen I:42,43).

viii. William, b 22 Sept 1749; d 17 Sept 1751.

ix. Charity, b 26 March 1752; bap 29 March 1752; d 14 March 1753, age 11 mo 13 da.

98 x. William, bap 19 Oct 1755 (ChR).

37

JONATHAN[4] CLARK, one of twin sons of Thomas (15) and Mary (Church) Clark, was born in Nantucket 18th 5 mo 1704. He died in Lincoln County, Maine, before 1795.

He married in Nantucket 5 Dec 1728 Miriam Worth, born there 2d 1 mo 1710, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Hussey) Worth.

Jonathan and his wife Miriam were recorded as residents of "Jones Plantation," Lincoln Co, Maine. Both were deceased by 1795 (REG 68:164).

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Jerusha,[5] b 20 Dec 1732; m in "Kennebec" George ——.
99 ii. Church, b 1 Jan 1734/5.
iii. Jonathan, b 29 July 1737; m Susanna Swain, dau of Elijah and Susanna (Cathcart) Swain.
iv. Miriam, b 21 July 1740; d 20 April 1759.
100 v. Edmond, b 29 Nov 1743.
vi. Andrew, b 20 Aug 1747.
vii. Child, b ——; d 29th 2 mo 1750.
102 viii. Ephraim, b 15 July 1751.

38

DAVID[4] CLARK, one of twin sons of Thomas (15) and Mary (Church) Clark, was born in Nantucket 18th 5 mo 1704. He died there 7th 8 mo 1777, age 73 yr 4 mo (VR).

He married in Nantucket 22 Nov 1726 Ruth Marshall, born there 21 Aug 1704, died there 13th 3 mo 1781, daughter of Joseph and Mary, or Mercy, (Short) Marshall.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

103 i. William,[5] b 3 Nov 1727.
ii. Mary, b 11th Oct 1730; m in Nantucket 20 July 1775, as his 2nd wife, Edmond Heath, Jr, b 23 June 1721, son of Edmond and Catharine (Sullivan) Heath; no chil.
iii. Anna, b 21 May 1732; d 16 Oct 1794; m in Nantucket 26 March 1765 Simon Clark "of Conn," b 24th 9 mo 1742, d 18th 10 mo 1813. (See 14-vii-1.)
104 iv. Thomas, b 11th 6 mo 1735.
105 v. Joseph, b 23 Jan 1737/8.
106 vi. Benjamin, b 10 Sept 1740.
107 vii. David, b 13 April 1743; m (int 23 Nov 1771) Sarah Carver.
viii. Jonathan, b 5 Oct 1745
ix. Eunice, m as his 2nd wife Simon Clark (see iii above).
x. Elisha (twin), b 1 June 1749. Is he the Elisha Clark who d in London 3d 10 mo 1780?
xi. Ruth (twin), b 1 June 1749; d 24th 4 mo 1816.

39

PETER[4] CLARK, son of Thomas (15) and Mary (Church) Clark, was born in Nantucket 29th 4 mo 1707, and died there 6th 5 mo 1750.

He married in Nantucket 30th 11 mo (Jan) 1734/5 Ruth Barnard, born there 2d 7 mo 1717, daughter of Benjamin and Judith (Gardner) Barnard. She married secondly in Nantucket 28th March 1758 Joseph Jenkins.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Stephen,[5] b 20th 11 mo (Jan) 1737/8; d — 2 mo 1758, or lost at sea in 1764, or d 20th 3 mo 1759 (all three dates found in VR).
ii. Peter, b 17 March 1740; lost at sea.
110 iii. Seth, b 3 June 1742.
iv. Christopher, b 8 Oct 1744; d 27th 4 mo 1768 (the year 1786 is also given).
v. Eunice, b 10 Nov 1735; d 31st 7 mo 1810.
111 vi. Francis, b 17 April 1748.
vii. Nathaniel, b 8 March 1750; d — (no date given).

40

AMOS[4] CLARK, son of Thomas (15) and Mary (Church) Clark, was born in Nantucket 16th 9 mo 1711.

He married in Nantucket 11 Nov 1734 Mary Cranston. (A Mary Clark died in Nantucket 31st 5 mo 1777.)

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Susanna,[5] b 2 Nov 1734; m in Nantucket 30 Nov 1764 Thomas Nye, Jr, of Dartmouth (int there 20 Oct 1764).
ii. Daniel, b 5th 10 mo 1736. Possibly the Daniel Clark who d 16th 4 mo 1763.
iii. Miriam, b 3 Aug 1738.

41

JOSIAH[4] CLARK, son of Thomas (15) and Mary (Church) Clark, was born in Nantucket 30th 9 mo 1712. He died there 4th 3 mo 1782.

He married in Nantucket 28 Nov (1724 in Nantucket records, but should be 1734) Ruth Lovell, born in Barnstable 20 March 1718, died in Nantucket 24th 6 mo 1803, daughter of James and Abigail (Gorham) Lovell, and a descendant of John Howland of the Mayflower.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

112 i. Reuben,[5] b 14 Oct 1735.
ii. Abigail, b 3d 12 mo 1741; d 23d 12 mo 1808; m 1st 3 mo 1759 Joseph Gardner, b 9 Jan 1739/40, d 30th 7 mo 1798, son of Charles and Anna (Pinkham) Gardner.

42

NATHANIEL[4] CLARK, son of John (16) and Hannah (Challing) Clark, was born in Nantucket 20 Dec 1706.

He married there 25 Sept 1727 Penina Smith. Later records in Nantucket on this Nathaniel Clark are confusing. They give his marriage, 9 July 1735, to a second wife, Sarah (Smith) Coleman, widow of Ebenezer Coleman, who died in 1734. They also record the death of Penina Clark, widow of Nathaniel, on 24th day 7th mo 1764.

In addition, three children of Sarah[5] Clark, daughter of Nathaniel[4] and Penina Clark, are listed in the records, viz,

1. Hepzibeth,[6] b 10th 3 mo 1756 (or 1757); d 10th 6 mo 1833; wife (first) of Thomas Shadwell, and (secondly) wife of Samuel Grew.
2. William, who m 11 Oct 1789 Phebe Clark, dau of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Manning) Clark. She d 5th 6 mo 1795, and William m (2) 1 June 1797 Phebe Russell, dau of Hezekiah and Hepzibeth Russell. Several children, b in Nantucket.
3. Lucinda, b in 1772; m 16 Aug 1792 Nathaniel Marshall, son of Greenleaf and Ann (Cathcart) Marshall.

44

ICHABOD[4] CLARK, son of John (16) and Mary (Challing) Clark, was born in Nantucket 17 Oct 1721. He died 13th 5 mo 1764 "on a sloop while whaling with nightmare" (Nantucket VR).

He married in Nantucket 6 March 1746 Deborah Bunker, born there 20 Feb 1729/30, daughter of Daniel and Priscilla (Swain) Bunker. She married secondly in Nantucket 8 June 1777 Francis Brown, who died 28th 5 mo 1797, son of George and Sarah (Cartwright) Brown.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

113 i. Daniel,[5] b ——.

ii. Ichabod, b ——; m in England.

iii. George, b ——; m 18 Oct 1772 Abigail Swain, b about 1752, d in Hudson, NY, 17th 5 mo 1822, age 70, dau of Stephen and Jane (Gibbs) Swain.

iv. Lydia, b 4th 12 mo 1751; d 10th 8 mo 1828; m 23 Nov 1775 Benjamin Clark, Jr, b in Nantucket 2 Nov 1752, d there 29th 10 mo 1814, age 62, son of Benjamin and Abigail (Mooers) Clark.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

1. Ichabod,[6] b 11th 7 mo 1776; m in New York.
2. Eunice, b ——; m Joseph Gifford of Falmouth.
3. Abigail (twin), b — 3 mo 1783.
4. Priscilla (twin), b — 3 mo 1783; d 6th 6 mo 1803.
5. Isaac, b 25th 5 mo 1784.
6. Deborah, b 10th 7 mo 1787; m 21 Sept 1802 Benjamin

Packer, or Packard.

v. Tristram, b ——.

114 vi. Reuben, b about 1755.

vii. Deborah, b ——; m in Nantucket 11 Nov 1781 Abraham Myrick, son of Andrew and Hannah (Myrick) Myrick.

viii. Priscilla, b ——; m in Nantucket 11 May 1781 (1782) Ichabod Paddack, son of Stephen and Eunice Paddack.

45

JAMES[4] CLARK, son of John (16) and Mary (Challing) Clark, was born in Nantucket 9 May 1724.

He married there 3 Feb 1757 Rachel Trott, born there 29 June 1733, died there 11th 10 mo 1780, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Norton) Trott.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Dinah,[5] b 27th 2 mo 1757 (?1759); d 13 April 1835, age 76 yr 2 mo, a widow; m there 15 May 1788 Paul Dillingham.

ii. James, b 21st 10 mo 1766; d in Nantucket 15 Aug 1813, age 47 yr 9 mo 22 da; m there 24 Nov 1791 Eunice Ramsdell, b ——; d 31st 3 mo 1797, dau of John and Rachel (Swain) Ramsdell.

iii. Mehitable, b ——; d 17th 12 mo 1779.

46

THOMAS[4] CLARK, son of Deacon Thomas (17) and Rebecca (Miller) Clark, was born in Plymouth 25 Dec 1685. He died there in 1728.

He married, about 1713, Mary[3] Ellis, born about 1686, daughter of Mordecai[2] and Sarah (——) Ellis of Sandwich. She died after 25 Sept 1742.

Thomas's widow, Mary Clark of Plymouth, and her brother John Ellis of Sandwich were appointed administrators of Thomas's estate, 19 June 1728. However, the estate was not settled until 25 Sept 1742 (Plymouth Co PR 5:394; 8:486,487).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR):

i. Mariah (Meriah),[5] b 20 April 1714; d before 1758; m (1) int in Plymouth 17 June 1730 Nathaniel Morton, b 5 Dec 1706, d in Plymouth 7 Nov 1731 in 25th yr (epitaph on Burial Hill), son of Lieut Nathaniel and Mary (Faunce) Morton; m (2) in Plymouth 24 Oct 1734 (MD 14:75; int 7 March 1733/4) Mr Jeremiah Howes of Yarmouth, b there 26 April 1704 (VR), son of Prince and Dorcus (Joyce) Howes. He m (2) Hannah Churchill (Howes Gen).

Child by first husband, surname Morton:

1. Nathaniel,[6] b in Plymouth 27 Nov 1731 (VR).

Children by second husband (Howes) born in Plymouth (VR):

2. Sylvanus, b 8 Sept 1735; m in Plymouth 20 April 1758 (VR) Thankful Ryder.
3. Rebecca, b 6 June 1738.
4. Ebenezer, b 19 Nov 1740.
5. Meriah, b 3 April 1762.
6. Jerusha, b 29 Oct 1746.
7. Sarah, b 10 June 1751.

ii. Sarah, b 16 Sept 1716; m in Plymouth 12 Nov 1734 (VR), as his 2d wife, Jabez Holmes, b there 28 Jan 1704 (VR), son of Elisha and Sarah (Bartlett) Holmes. ((Jabez Holmes m (1) in Plymouth 30 Sept 1730 Rebecca Harlow, and they had one child.))

Children, surname Holmes, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. Rebecca,[6] b 25 Oct 1736.
2. Jabez, b 1 July 1738; d 29 April 1739.
3. Mary, b 12 May 1740.
4. Sarah, b 10 July 1742.
5. Stephen, b 13 Oct 1744; d 13 April 1745.
6. Mariah, b 20 Feb 1745/6.
7. David.

116 iii. Thomas, b 18 June 1718.

iv. Rebecca, b 28 June 1720; d unm before 25 Sept 1742.

v. Susanna, b 23 Jan 1722/3; bap "at Ponds" 26 May 1723; m in Plymouth 13 Nov 1746 (VR) William Churchill, b in Plymouth 25 Dec 1716 (VR), son of Barnabas and Lydia (Harlow) Churchill. On 25 Sept 1742, Joseph Bartlett, then Susanna's guardian, signed a receipt on her behalf for her share in her father's estate (Plymouth Co PR 8:487).

Children, surname Churchill, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. Rebecca,[6] b 31 Oct 1747.
2. Mordecai, b 24 April 1749.
3. William, b 24 Jan 1750/51.
4. Susanna, b 13 April 1756.

47

JOSIAH[4] CLARK, son of Deacon Thomas (17) and his second wife, Elizabeth (Crow) Clark, was born in Plymouth 15 Dec 1690. He married 30 Oct 1718 Thankful Tupper, born in Sandwich 9 Oct 1696 (VR), daughter of Deacon Israel[3] and Elizabeth (Gifford) Tupper (REG 99:61).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR):

i. Elizabeth,[5] b 24 July 1719; d 19 Oct 1719.

117 ii. Israel, b 10 Sept 1720.

iii. Elizabeth (twin), b 31 Jan 1724/5; d "a spinster" before 27 March 1792 when real estate (her share

in the estate of her father, Josiah Clark) was ordered to be set off to her heirs (Plymouth Co PR 31:523).

iv. Child (twin), b 31 Jan 1724/5; d same day.

48

JAMES[4] CLARK, son of John (18) and Rebecca (Lincoln) Clark, was born in Plymouth 12 March 1695/6. He died there 8 Aug 1727 (VR).

He married in Plymouth 20 Sept 1722 (VR) Meriba Tupper of Sandwich, born there 28 Aug 1699, died in Dartmouth 4 Jan 1771 in her 72d year (VR), daughter of Deacon Israel[3] and Elizabeth (Gifford) Tupper (REG 99:61). She married secondly in Plymouth 30 March 1731 (VR) Samuel Cornish, Jr.

He was called James Clark, Jr, or James Clark, 3d. His widow Meriba was appointed administratrix of his estate 20 Sept 1727 (Plymouth Co PR 5:303).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR):

i. Rebecca,[5] b 4 Feb 1724/5; m in Plymouth 21 Oct 1746 (VR; int 14 June 1746) Thomas Swift, Jr, b there 11 Jan 1724/5, d in Rochester 17 April 1795 in 70th yr, son of Thomas and Thankful (Morey) Swift.

Children, surname Swift, last seven born in Rochester (VR):

1. Jonathan,[6] b in Plymouth 4 July 1747 (VR).
2. Lucy, b 14 Feb 1749.
3. Meribah, b 8 Aug 1753.
4. Thomas, b 8 Aug 1755.
5. James, b 24 Dec 1758.
6. Mary (twin), b 12 April 1764.
7. Joseph (twin), b 12 April 1764.
8. Rebecca, b — 1767 (not in VR).

118 ii. James, b 30 April 1727.

49

JOHN[4] CLARK, son of John (18) and Rebecca (Lincoln) Clark, was born in Plymouth 1 Sept 1701.

He married in Dighton, Mass, 26 March 1726/7 (int in Plymouth 18 March 1726/7) Rebecca Hathaway of Dighton, daughter of John and Hannah, or Anna, (Burt) Hathaway.

((There is a note in the Hathaway Gen that John Clark m in 1742 in Morristown, NJ, Abigail Hathaway, sister of Capt Benjamin Hathaway.))

Children, born in Plymouth (VR):

i. John,[5] b 9 Oct 1728.
ii. Abigail, bap 12 Jan 1734/5 (ChR, p 435).
iii. Rebecca, b 4 Oct 1734.
iv. Wilbur (Wilbore), bap 10 Oct 1736 (ChR, p 435).
v. Mary, bap 21 April 1739 (ChR, p 435).

50

JOSEPH[4] CLARK, son of John (18) and Rebecca (Lincoln) Clark, was born in Plymouth 26 Jan 1703/4. He died before March 1736.

He married in Newbury, Mass, 20 July 1731 (VR) Bathsheba Gales, both being of Hingham at the time. She married secondly in Hingham in Oct 1744 (Scituate VR) Benjamin Perry of Scituate.

Children (Cohassett VR):

i. Bathshua,[5] (dau of Joseph, dec) d 13 March 1735/6.
ii. Submit, bap 9 May 1736.

51

JAMES[4] CLARK, son of James (19) and Anna (Rider) Clark, was born in Plymouth 9 April 1723. He died there in 1815 (PR).

He married in Plymouth 6 Aug 1747 (VR) Hannah Swift, born there 17 Sept 1727 (VR), died before 1815, daughter of Seth and Maria (Morey) Swift.

James Clark is listed in the 1790 census for Plymouth with two males over 16, one female, and one other person in his household. He made his will 19 June 1806, and added two codicils later. The will, with codicils, was probated 12 March 1815. He mentioned his sons Lothrop, James, Seth, and John; his daughters Mariah Sherman, Hannah Gibbs, Anna Bartlett, and Sarah Holbrook. The second codicil, dated 17 May 1808, cited the fact that his son John was then deceased, leaving a widow and children. His estate was valued at over $23,000.00 (Plymouth Co PR 47:103).

Children "of James Clark, Jr, son of James Clark, Sr, dec, and Hannah his wife," born in Plymouth (VR):

i. Mariah,[5] b 13 Dec 1748; m (int in Plymouth 30 Sept 1769) Nathaniel Sherman of Plymouth, b in Marshfield 9 Feb 1748/9 (VR) son of John and Elizabeth (Dingley) Sherman, and a descendant of Richard[1] Warren of the Mayflower.

122 ii. Lothrop, b 3 May 1751.

iii. Mary, b 10 Sept 1753; d 20 Jan 1755.

iv. Mary, b 19 Jan 1756; d in April 1770.

v. Hannah, b 9 March 1758; m 29 May 1776 (1 June 1776 in Sandwich VR) Jonathan[5] Gibbs of Wareham, b there 7 Nov 1746, son of Micah[4] and Sarah (Sanders) Gibbs.

Children, surname Gibbs, born in Wareham (VR;REG 123:266):

1. Micah,[6] b 17 Sept 1777.
2. Clark, b 28 Oct 1779; d 20 Aug 1800.
3. Sarah, b 28 June 1781.
4. James, b 2 Aug 1783.
5. Silva, b 12 Sept 1785.
6. Mary (Polly), b 10 Dec 1787.
7. Elisha, b 1 Nov 1789.

8. Bartlett, b 12 Dec 1791.
9. Elnathan, b 5 May 1794.
10. Deborah, b 1 April 1797.
11. Jonathan, b 6 Sept 1799.

vi. Anna, b 23 July 1760; m 4 Nov 1784 (VR; int 2 Oct 1784) Joseph Bartlett, son of Zaccheus and Margaret (Barnes) Bartlett, and a descendant of John[1] Alden and Richard[1] Warren of the Mayflower.

Children, surname Bartlett (L/P):

1. Charles,[6] b in 1785.
2. Joseph, b in 1786.
3. Hannah, b in 1787; m (1) Thomas Mayo; m (2) Samuel Clark (see 271-iv).
4. Thomas, b in 1789; m Lucinda Cornish.
5. Zaccheus (twin), b in 1793; m Sylvia Blackwell.
6. Micah (twin), b in 1793.
7. Isaac, b in 1796.
8. Abigail, b in 1798; m Seth Clark (#394).
9. Clark, b in 1800.

123 vii. James, b 28 Sept 1762.

viii. Sarah, b 13 Feb 1765; m (int in Plymouth 29 Dec 1787) Gideon Holbrook, son of Elisha Holbrook.

Children, surname Holbrook (L/P):

1. Lois,[6] b in 1788; m Isaac Tribble.
2. Sally, b in 1791.
3. Patty, b in 1793; m Jacob Covington.
4. Betsey, b in 1795; m Ichabod Morton.
5. Hannah, b in 1797.
6. Harriet, b in 1799; m in 1821 Robert Davie, b in 1797.
7. Polly, b in 1801.

124 ix. Seth, b 23 May 1767.

125 x. John, b 22 Oct 1771.

FIFTH GENERATION

52

WILLIAM[5] CLARK, son of William (20) and Experience (Doty) Clark, was born in Plymouth 19 March 1740/41. He was admitted to the Plymouth Church and baptized at his home 22 Dec 1812 at the age of 73 years (ChR, p 638), and he died in Plymouth 5 Sept 1817, aged 78 years (ChR, p 665).

He married in Plymouth 16 April 1767 (VR;ChR; int 28 Feb 1767) Sarah Howard. She survived him.

William made his will 16 June 1817, and it was probated 12 Sept 1817. He mentioned his wife Sarah; his three sons then living: John, Nathaniel (executor), and Amasa; granddaughter Abigail Clark; and grandchildren Sarah Curtis, Mary Howland, and William Clark (Plymouth Co PR 49:41).

Children:

130 i. William,[6]

131 ii. John

132 iii. Nathaniel

iv. Amasa, d in Plymouth in 1843; m there 16 Jan 1812 (VR) Mary (Polly) Morton. Amasa's will, made 3 March 1843 and probated 2d Monday of Aug 1843, mentioned his wife Mary; Abiathar Hoxie (executor); Sally Curtis, wife of David Curtis; Mary Howland, dau of William Howland; Abigail Clark, dau of William Clark; and the following nephews and nieces: Daniel Clark; Edward D. Clark; Lydia Hoxie, wife of Abiathar Hoxie; Esther Burgess, wife of Vinal Burgess; Experience Sampson, wife of Hiram Sampson; Nathaniel Clark; Naomi Manter, wife of Thomas Manter (his heirs to have her equal part); and Mary Finney, widow of George Finney, Jr (Plymouth Co PR 85:87). The six last named nephews and nieces were children of his brother Nathaniel.

v. (Possibly) Daniel, who probably d before 1817; m in Plymouth 26 March 1805 (ChR) Martha Bramhall. On 14 April 1804 a Daniel Clark was appointed guardian of the four minor children of William Clark (#130).

54

JOSIAH[5] CLARK, son of William (20) and Experience (Doty) Clark, was born in Plymouth 15 Dec 1750. He died there 11 June 1839.

He married in Plymouth 11 Dec 1776 (VR II:287) Elizabeth Cornish, born there 2 March 1757, died 20 Sept 1848, daughter of Thomas and Anne (Bates) Cornish.

Josiah Clark's will was dated 21 Jan 1839 and probated on the 1st Tuesday in Oct 1839. He mentioned his wife Elizabeth; daughter Betsey Hovey, widow of Dominicus Hovey; son William Clark, Esq, whom he named executor; granddaughter Abby T. Holmes (under 21); and Thomas E. Clark and Ivory H. Clark, children of his son Thomas, deceased (Plymouth Co PR 81:476).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR II:346):

i. Elizabeth,[6] b 24 Feb 1778; m Dominicus Hovey, who d before 1839.

Children, surname Hovey, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. Dominicus,[7] b 28 April 1800.
2. Elizabeth, b 15 March 1802.
3. Josiah, b 25 June 1806.

ii. Josiah, b 22 Dec 1780; possibly m Betsey ———, and d in Plymouth in 1818 (Plymouth Co PR 46:282).

133 iii. Thomas, b 18 Jan 1782.

134 iv. William, b 24 Aug 1785.

v. Anna, b 21 Jan 1788; not mentioned in father's will.

vi. Experience, b 6 Nov 1791; not mentioned in father's will.

vii. Lydia, b 12 Dec 1793; d y.

viii. Abigail T., b 26 April 1795; d before 1839; m in Plymouth 29 Nov 1826 (VR II:222) Temple H. Holmes, b 18 Dec 1804, son of Amasa and Elizabeth (Bartlett) Holmes.

Child, surname Holmes:

1. Abby T.,[7] living in 1839.

ix. Lydia, b 20 March 1801; d before Jan 1839.

55

THOMAS[5] CLARK, son of William (20) and Experience (Doty) Clark, was born in Plymouth 15 March 1753. He died there 25 Oct 1793 (ChR, p 421). He was a mariner.

He, called Thomas Clark, Jr, at the time, married first in Plympton 16 April 1778 (VR; int in Plymouth 23 Aug 1777) Deborah Fuller of Plympton. She died in Plymouth 4 Nov 1784 (ChR, p 413).

He married secondly in Plymouth 23 March 1786 (VR II:271) Abigail Morton. She was appointed administratrix of Thomas's estate 26 March 1795 (Plymouth Co PR 34:25). Caleb Morton was one of the sureties.

Child by first wife:

135 i. Consider,[6] bap in Plymouth 22 June 1783 (ChR, p 466).

Child by second wife:

ii. Deborah, b about 1787; on 10 May 1803, when she was above the age of 14, she chose Sylvanus Finney to be her guardian (Plymouth Co PR 32:208); m int in Plymouth 5 July 1806 Charles Howland, b in 1788, son of Isaac and Sarah (Doten) Howland.

Children, surname Howland:

1. Charles,[7]
2. Sally, b in Plymouth 23 Feb 1807 (VR); m Ira Litchfield.
3. Adeline, b in Plymouth 24 March 1809 (VR); m Henry Finney.
4. Deborah, m John Harlow.

56

DR JOSEPH[5] CLARK, son of Dr Samuel (21) and Lucy (Morton) Clark, was born in Middleboro 2 Dec 1755. He died there 7 Oct 1843, age 87 years.

He married in Middleboro 14 Dec 1779 (VR) Rebecca Jacox, born in 1758, died in Middleboro 22 Feb 1831, age 73 years. (T. Weston, in his Hist of Middleboro, says she was Rebecca Scollay, adopted daughter of John Scollay, for whom Scollay Square in Boston was named.)

Dr Joseph Clark served in the Revolution as a surgeon's mate and surgeon under Gen Cobb, 1776-1781 (MSSR III:550). He made his will 6 Oct 1843, and it was probated in Nov 1843. He mentioned his daughters Susan S., Hannah G., Augusta, Lucy Sproat (widow of James Sproat), and Rebecca Haskins (who left children); and his sons Thomas and Joseph 3d. Witnesses were Joseph Clark 3d, Zilphah M. Clark, and S. P. Pickens (Plymouth Co PR 85:447).

Children, born in Middleboro (VR; PR 85:447, 141:552; Middleboro Deaths):

i. Lucy,[6] b 6 Oct 1780; d in Middleboro 7 Dec 1849, age 69 yr; m in 1800 James Sproat (late deacon), b about 1775, d 15 April 1837, age 62 yr (Middleboro ChR), son of Robert Sproat, Jr.

Children, surname Sproat, born in Middleboro (VR):

1. James,[7] b 21 Nov 1802; d y.
2. James, b 18 April 1806.
3. Granville, b 10 Jan 1809.

ii. Susanna (or Susan) S., b 31 Sept 1782; unm.
iii. Son, b in 1784; d 29 Aug 1791, age 7 yr 5 mo.
iv. Samuel, b 6 March 1786.
135A v. Thomas, b 22 April 1789; d in Middleboro 6 March 1864, age 75 yr 10 mo; "lived with brother Joseph." See p 181.
vi. John, b in Jan 1792; d in Camden, SC, 5 May 1829, age 37 yr 3 mo 13 da (Deaths).
136 vii. Joseph, b 12 Aug 1793.

viii. Rebecca Scollay, b 6 May 1791; m in Middleboro 29 Nov 1812 (VR) Joshua Haskins, Jr.
ix. James Bowdoin, b 7 Aug 1795; d 29 May 1796, age 10 mo.
x. Hannah Griswold, b 7 May 1798; d 22 Aug 1852; unm.
xi. Augusta, b ——; d in 1876. Her will, made 23 Nov 1867, probated in 1876, mentions her sister Susan S. Clark, and nieces Zilpha M. Warren and Rebecca F. Clark, daughters of Joseph Clark (Plymouth Co PR 141:552).

57

THOMAS[5] CLARK, Jr, son of Thomas (22) and Priscilla (Paddock) Clark, was born in Harwich 10 April 1735. He died before 9 Sept 1781 (date of bap of son Thomas).

He married, int in Harwich 26 July 1760, Mrs Bethia[5] Hall, baptized in Harwich 8 Oct 1738, died 8 Nov 1820, daughter of Gershom[4] (Jonathan[3] Gershom[2] John[1]) and Mary (Hall) Hall.

Children, born in Harwich (baptized in First Parish Ch):

137 i. Josiah,[6] b in 1762.
138 ii. Samuel, b in 1764?; bap 22 Sept 1765.
iii. Priscilla, bap 13 Sept 1767. See Addenda, p 181.
iv. Sarah, bap 27 Aug 1769.
v. Elizabeth, bap 16 June 1771.
vi. Hannah, bap 17 Oct 1773.
vii. Adino Paddock, bap 19 May 1776.
viii. Thomas (son of Thomas Clark, Jr, lately dec), bap 9 Sept 1781.

58

EDWARD[5] CLARK, son of Roland (23) and Lydia (Dillingham) Clark, was born in Harwich 22 Feb 1728 (VR). He died 26 Oct 1815, age 87 (GS, Brewster).

He married, int in Harwich 11 Nov 1758, Sarah Raymond of Harwich, born in 1732, died 10 Nov 1815, age 83 (GS, Brewster).

Children, born in Harwich, baptized in First Parish Ch:

i. Jane (Gene, Jenny),[6] b 14 Feb 1761; bap 18 April 1762; d 7 Nov 1842, age 81 (GS, Brewster); m in Harwich 28 Nov 1780 (VR) Isaac Freeman, b 28 Aug 1759, d 11 Jan 1823 (GS), age 64, son of Lemuel and Desire (Sears) Freeman.

Children, surname Freeman (Brewster VR):

1. Samuel,[7] b 31 Jan 1782; m in Chatham 11 Aug 1805 Miriam Clark (77-iii). She m (2) 23 March 1813 Mulford Howes, Sr, of Chatham.
2. James, b 22 Feb 1784.
3. Isaac, b 13 June 1786; m in 1807 Polly Myrick.
4. Gene (Jane), b 30 May 1789.
5. Betsey, b 17 June 1791; d 26 May 1844, age 52 yr 11 mo 9 da.

6. Infant, b in 1795.
7. Sally, b 8 April 1798; m in 1822 Elkanah Bangs 3d.

ii. Rowland, bap 20 May 1764.
iii. Edward, bap 24 July 1768; d y.
iv. Sarah, bap 4 Nov 1770.
v. Edward, b in 1773; d 11 Dec 1797, age 24 (GS).
vi. Lydia, b 4 Nov 1774; bap 27 Nov 1774; d 18 May 1843.

59

ISAAC[5] CLARK, son of Roland (23) and Lydia (Dillingham) Clark, was born in Harwich 27 April 1741. He died in Becket, Mass, 3 July 1798 in his 58th year (VR).

He married in Harwich 24 Oct 1765 (int 29 March 1765) Keziah[6] Freeman, born there 10 Aug 1743 (VR), died in Middlefield, Mass, 7 May 1815, age 72 (VR), daughter of Thacher[5] and Anna (Gray) Freeman.

Children, born in Becket (VR):

i. Dillingham,[6] b 13 Aug 1766; bap in Ashfield, Mass, 12 May 1776; m in Becket 7 July 1795 (VR) Abigail Walden. He and his brother Isaac subscribed to the purchase of land, then held by Caleb Strong of Northampton, in "New Connecticut" (= Western Reserve, Ohio). He was sent there in 1810 as agent for the group to make a survey of the property, and probably removed to Ohio soon thereafter.

Child, possibly others:

1. Patience,[7] b in Becket 21 Dec 1796 (VR); d there 16 March 1797 (VR).

ii. Rebecca, b 16 Oct 1771; bap in Ashfield 12 May 1776; m (1) in Becket 19 June 1794 (VR) Ens Alpheus Russell, who d in Middlefield 26 Oct 1802, age 40 (VR); m (2) int in Middlefield 20 June 1803 (VR), as his 2d wife, Rev Jonathan Nash, who d in Middlefield 31 Aug 1834, age 73 (VR).

Children, surname Russell, born in Middlefield (VR):

1. Alpheus Clark,[7] b 7 April 1795; m Elizabeth Conant.
2. Rebecca, b 13 March 1797.
3. Mary, b 11 Sept 1799.

iii. Susanna, b 9 May 1774; bap in Ashfield 12 May 1776; m in Becket 23 Nov 1796 (VR; also rec in Washington, Mass) George Smith.

Child, probably others, surname Smith:

1. Harriet,[7] m David McIntosh (May Ind).

iv. Isaac, b 16 Aug 1779; m in Middlefield 17 April 1806 (VR) Anna Mack, dau of David Mack, prominent merchant

of Middlefield. Isaac probably rem to Ohio about 1810 with his brother Dillingham.

61

KIMBALL[5] CLARK, son of Seth (24) and Huldah (Doane) Clark, was born in Harwich 20 July 1734. He died there 24 Nov 1801, age 67 years 4 months (GR).

He married first 4 Dec 1760 (int in Harwich 26 July 1760) Mary Paddock of Yarmouth, born there 23 Aug 1739, died in Harwich 11 Aug 1789, age 49, daughter of Ebenezer[4] and Mary (Sears) Paddock. She is buried in Brewster.

He married secondly in Harwich 4 Feb 1790 (VR) Mrs Anna Howell.

Kimball Clark was a representative to the General Court, 1783-1785. He made his will 9 Nov 1797, and it was probated in 1802 (Barnstable Co PR 31:245). He mentioned his wife Anna, to whom he left all the personal property that she brought with her, and 1/3 of his pew in the North Meeting House in Harwich; his three sons, Isaac, Kimball, Jr, and Isaiah; and his daughters Mary Myrick, Phebe Baker, and Charlotte Clark. One witness to the will was Solomon Clark, Jr.

Children by first wife, born in Harwich (WWJ; baptisms in First Parish Church):

142 i. Isaac,[6] b 10 Oct 1761; bap 30 Oct 1763.

ii. Lot, b 16 Sept 1763; bap 30 Oct 1763; lost at sea.

iii. Mary Paddock, b 2 Oct 1765; d in Newcastle, Maine, 9 Sept 1849; m in Harwich 23 Sept 1789 (VR) Dr Josiah[5] Myrick, b in Easham 20 Sept 1769, d in Newcastle 9 April 1828, son of Josiah[4] and Rachel (Doane) Myrick; rem to Newcastle soon after marriage. He practiced medicine there over 40 yr (Merrick Gen).

Children, surname Myrick (Merrick Gen, p 39):

1. Mary Paddock,[7] d y.
2. Lot, b 8 Jan 1792; m in 1832 Elizabeth Carlton.
3. Josiah, b 11 Aug 1795; m in 1822 Hannah Glidden.
4. Arlitta, b 27 Dec 1799; m in 1821 Major Cushing Bryant.
5. Julia Ann, b in 1801; m in 1830 Augustus F. Nash.

iv. Ebenezer, b 10 Oct 1767; bap 26 Oct 1767; d in 1794.

v. Huldah, bap in Dec 1770.

vi. Phebe, b 27 Nov 1770; d 23 Dec 1846; m 19 March 1793 Benjamin Gage, who d in the West Indies in Jan 1794; m (2) in 1795 Luke Baker, who d 6 Nov 1801; m (3) in Brewster 7 June 1807 (VR) Richard Nickerson of Chatham.

Child by second husband, surname Baker:

1. Luke Clark,[7] grad Yale, Andover Theological Sem; went to Cuba for health; returned and d soon.

144 vi. Kimball, b 4 May 1773.
145 vii. Isaiah, b 30 Nov 1777; bap 7 Dec 1777.
viii. Charlotte, b 10 Jan 1781; bap 25 Feb 1781; d 7 Sept 1861; m 20 April 1800 Rev Simeon Crowell, b 3 May 1778, d 24 Aug 1848, son of Abner[5] Crowell (John[4-3] Thomas[2]John[1]) (CCL #72, p 9).

Children, surname Crowell (ibid):

1. Charlotte,[7] b 23 June 1803; d 6 March 1877.
2. Mary, b 23 Feb 1806; unm.
3. Simeon, b 1 Jan 1808; d 29 Sept 1849; m in 1841 Desire Crosby.
4. Ruth Hinckley, b 28 Jan 1810; d 31 Oct 1851; m in 1840 Barnabas Sears, Jr.

62

SETH[5] CLARK, son of Seth (24) and Huldah (Doane) Clark, was born in Harwich 3 Sept 1736. He died in Salisbury, Mass, 23 Feb 1787 in his 51st year (VR; inscrip in Amesbury).

He married in Salisbury (he was then of Gloucester) 3 July 1768 (VR) Sarah Barnard Morrill, born there 28 Aug 1738 (VR), daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Barnard. She married thirdly, as his second wife, Deacon David Tuxbury (Tewksbury). He died 1 Jan 1813, age 84, and she died in Salisbury 19 July 1811, age 75 years (VR). Sarah Barnard Clark is credited with having performed public service in the Revolution (DAR PI). She is perhaps the Sarah Clark listed in the 1790 census for Salisbury with one male over 16 and two females in her household.

Seth Clark was a captain of a seacoast company; he entered service 1 July 1775; was discharged 31 Dec 1775, service 6 mo 16 da; roll sworn to in Barnstable Co (MSSR III:574).

Children, born in Salisbury (VR):

i. Seth,[6] b 5 Oct 1769; d 19 July 1771, age 1 yr 9 mo 14 da.
146 ii. Seth, b 31 Dec 1772.

63

DAVID[5] CLARK, son of Andrew (25) and Bethiah (Hall) Clark, was born in Harwich 3 April 1732. He died before 4 Feb 1795.

He married in Harwich 16 Sept 1756 (VR) Thankful Cole, possibly daughter of Daniel and Thankful (Burgess) Cole of Eastham.

Children (Harwich Deeds 2:20):

146A i. David,[6] b in 1757; d in Harwich 14 Jan 1838 in 81st yr (MD 13:239); bur in Harwich Center Cem; m int in Harwich 6 Feb 1779 (VR) Mehitable[6] Weeks, b there 9 Nov 1758 (VR), dau of Ammiel[5] and Phebe (Small) Weeks. He served in the Revolution as a private in Capt Elijah Smalley's Co, Major Zenas Winslow's

Regt; service 6 da in Sept 1778 (MSSR III:520); listed in 1790 census for Harwich with one male over 16, two under 16, three females; sold in Harwich in 1801, 1806, 1823. On 4 Feb 1795 Hersey Crowell of Dennis and William Robbins of Harwich sold rights in estate of David Clark, late of Harwich, to David, Andrew, Elijah and Jonathan Clark, all of Harwich (Harwich Deeds 2:20).

Child, probably others (see Addenda p 181):

1. David,[7] b in 1789; m in Harwich in 1818 Jane Eldredge.

ii. Jerusha, b about 1759; m 8 Oct 1778 Hersey[6] Crowell.
iii. Thankful, b about 1763; m in 1785 William[5] Robbins, Jr.
147 iv. Andrew, b in 1765 (20 Aug 1765 in Harwich VR).
148 v. Elijah, b about 1767.
149 vi. Jonathan, b about 1769.

64

GIDEON[5] CLARK, son of Andrew (25) and Bethiah (Hall) Clark, was born in Harwich about 1736.

He married first in Harwich 28 April 1770 Sarah Bangs.
He married there secondly, 7 June 1771, Mrs Sarah Baker.
He married there thirdly, 25 Dec 1777 Molly Foster of Brewster.

During the Revolution Gideon Clark was a private in Capt Benjamin Berry's (Harwich) Co, Major Zenas Winslow's Regt in Sept 1778, service 7 da (MSSR III:528). He is listed in the 1790 census for Harwich with two males over 16, four under 16, and two females in his household.

Seth Clark was appointed to administer the estate of Gideon Clark of Brewster 21 March 1820 (Barnstable Co PR 36:454).

Children (Harwich VR):

i. Seth,[6] b 9 Dec 1778; m in Brewster 11 Dec 1803 (VR; int 30 Oct 1803) Polly Mac.
ii. Benjamin, b 10 Feb 1781; m int in Brewster 28 July 1810 (VR) Abigail[6] Remick of Brewster, b 21 Oct 1782, dau of Freeman and Abigail (Sears) Remick.
Note: Stephen Sears of Sandwich was appointed administrator of the estate of Benjamin Clark, late of Harwich, 6 Aug 1812 (Barnstable Co PR 36:110).
iii. Gideon, b 20 May 1783.
iv. Lincoln, b 10 Jan 1785; d 29 Sept 1794.
v. Polly, b 20 Sept 1789; m in Brewster 1 Dec 1814 (VR) John[7] Bangs, b in Eastham 5 June 1791, d in New London, Iowa, 28 July 1860, son of John Dillingham[6] and Content (Smith) Bangs (Bangs Gen).

Children, surname Bangs (Brewster VR; Bangs Gen):

1. John,[7] b 11 Feb 1816; d 25 Nov 1823.
2. Polly, b 21 Jan 1818.
3. Emeline, b 23 Dec 1821 (1820 in Bangs Gen).
4. Bethia Snow, b 13 Sept 1823.
5. John, b 10 Oct 1826.
6. James H., b 26 Aug 1829.

65

ELISHA[5] CLARK, son of Scotto (26) and Thankful (Crosby) Clark, was born in Harwich 14 May 1734. He died in Conway, Mass, 9 Sept 1811, age 77 (VR).

He married in Harwich 14 Feb 1760 (VR) Hannah[6] Hopkins, born there 2 March 1735, died in Conway 22 Oct 1813 (VR), daughter of Judah[5] (Judah[4]Stephen[3]Gyles[2]Stephen[1]) and Mercy (Lincoln) Hopkins (REG 102:100).

They settled in Conway about 1774. During the Revolution Elisha served as a private (DAR PI). He was a selectman in Conway in 1776-1778, in 1785, and in 1791. He was on a committee to go to Northampton to take a stand against the Government in the events leading to Shay's Rebellion in 1782 (Hist of the Conn Valley, II:674).

Children, first seven born in Harwich, last two in Conway (WWJ;REG 102:100):

151 i. Judah,[6] b 22 Nov 1760; bap 23 Nov 1760.

ii. Mercy, b 24 April 1762; bap 9 May 1762; d in Whately 16 Jan 1850; m in Conway (int 7 Nov 1786) Consider Morton of Whately, b there 12 Oct 1762, d 1 April 1854, son of Daniel and Esther (Bardwell) Morton.

Children, surname Morton, born in Whately:

1. Charles,[7] b 16 March 1789; d in Rochester, NY, 15 Dec 1855; m 28 May 1812 Polly Cleveland, b 10 April 1792; 7 chil.
2. Arnold, b 8 May 1793; d 19 April 1860; pvt in a company of Whately men in War of 1812.
3. Nancy, b 8 May 1795; d 2 Jan 1859; m 6 June 1816 John Howland; 11 chil.
4. Hannah, b 10 Sept 1797; d 30 Aug 1875; m William Avery Howland; 9 chil.
5. Walter, b 1 Dec 1799; d 4 Nov 1811.
6. Sophia, b 5 Nov 1801; d in Hatfield, Mass, 15 June 1880; m 10 Nov 1831 Solomon Graves; 2 chil.
7. Eliza, b 13 May 1804; d in Rochester, NY, 3 Feb 1868; m 30 Aug 1830 Hiram F. Stockbridge; 3 chil.
8. Mercy, b 1 Aug 1807; d 11 Aug 1855; m twice; no chil.

iii. Hannah, b 20 Nov 1763; d in Clinton, NY, 18 Dec 1812; m int in Conway 6 Feb 1786 Benjamin Hickcox, Jr, b in Guilford, Conn, 8 Oct 1762.

Children, surname Hickcox:

1. Louisa,[7] b 13 Sept 1786; d in Boone Co, Mo, 13 Oct 1850.
2. Hannah, b 16 May 1788; d 8 June 1791.
3. Benjamin F., b in Brookfield, Mass, 12 April 1790; d 29 June 1860.
4. Elisha C., b in Harwich 5 Feb 1792; d 11 July 1852.

5. George W., b 10 April 1794; d in Ridgeway, Iowa Co, Wis, 24 Dec 1855.
6. Charles, b 21 March 1796; d 9 Oct 1851.
7. Harriet, b 1 Jan 1798.
8. Maria Amelia, b in Conway 1 April 1800.
9. Edward Young, b in Clinton, NY, 8 June 1804; d 11 Dec 1866.
10. James F., b 26 Dec 1805; d 10 Aug 1860.

152 iv. Elisha, b 29 Aug 1765.
153 v. Scotto, b 14 July 1767; bap 26 July 1767.
154 vi. Oliver, b 5 July 1769; bap 15 Oct 1769.
vii. Tabitha, b 1 Nov 1771; bap 9 Nov 1771; d 6 Nov 1847, age 76; m in Conway 21 Nov 1790 (VR) David Field, b in Hatfield 11 April 1764, d in Conway 12 Jan 1848, age 84, son of Eliakim and Esther (Graves) Field. He left a will, filed 1 Feb 1848.

Children, surname Field, born in Conway (Field Gen, p 287):

1. Sally,[7] b 27 March 1791; d 25 Oct 1816; m 13 Jan 1813
2. Louisa, b 6 May 1793; d 23 June 1798.
3. Eliakim, b 26 Oct 1794; m Clarissa Ross.
4. Sophia, b 14 July 1796; d 9 Feb 1864; m in April 1818 Henry Childs of Hatfield, b in Rutland, Vt.
5. Hannah, b 29 March 1798; d 20 Jan 1815.
6. Oliver C., b 9 March 1800; m (1) Laura Nash; m (2) Electa Sanderson.
7. Louisa, b 4 Nov 1802; d 1 Aug 1878; m 14 Jan 1823 Elisha Wells of Hatfield.
8. Otis, b 5 Aug 1804; m Harriet M. Markle.
9. Lucretia, b 21 Dec 1805; d unm 28 Feb 1851.
10. David, b 24 Oct 1807; m (1) Angeline Sylvester; m (2) Mary Margison.
11. Almeron, b 15 Aug 1809; m (1) Mary C. Bassford; m (2) Rose Finn.
12. Esther Graves, b 6 May 1811; d 8 Feb 1872; m 9 Feb 1832 Edward Haskell.
13. Tabitha Clark, b 12 Feb 1814; d 25 July 1876; m 9 Nov 1836 Levi Graves.

155 viii. Thomas, b 16 Nov 1774.
ix. Thankful, b 7 Sept 1776; bap in Conway 15 Sept 1776 (VR); d in Cazenovia, NY; m Mordecai Adams, who d 22 Oct 1817.

Children, surname Adams:

1. Josiah Q.,[7] b 30 Nov 1808; d s p in 1833.
2. Elizabeth, b 4 April 1810; d 13 Jan 1873.
3. Elisha Clark, b 12 April 1812; d 27 Sept 1852.
4. Hannah, b 8 May 1814; d 8 Oct 1815.
5. Abigail, b 8 April 1816; d 2 Oct 1818.

66

REUBEN[5] CLARK, son of Scotto (26) and Thankful (Crosby) Clark, was born in Harwich 1 Aug 1735, and died there 23 Dec 1815 in his 80th year. He is buried in the Brewster Cemetery.

He married in Harwich 6 May 1764 (VR) Jerusha Freeman, born in 1739, died in Brewster 1 Oct 1825 in her 86th year, daughter of Hatsuld and Abigail (Hallett) Freeman, and a descendant of Elder William Brewster of the Mayflower.

Reuben Clark was a lieutenant in Capt Benjamin Berry's (Harwich) Co, Major Zenas Winslow's Regt; service 7 days on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth 7 Sept 1778 (MSSR III:567).

He was a mariner. He made his will 21 May 1799, and it was presented for probate 28 March 1815 by his widow, Jerusha, as executrix. He mentioned his son Reuben; his daughters Olive Sears, Hannah Winslow, Nabby Freeman, and Jerusha Clark, to each of whom he left $1.00; everything else went to his wife Jerusha. She and his son-in-law, Joshua Sears, were named executors (Barnstable Co PR 32:319; 39:79[1]).

A deed of 20 Oct 1826 was signed by the following heirs of Jerusha Clark: Nabby Hedge, Sarah Howes, Clarissa Hall, George Sears, Reuben C. Sears, Jerusha Hall, Hannah Winslow, and Abigail Freeman, and by Oren Howes as guardian for Reuben Clark and Tempe F. Clark, minors (Brewster Deeds 2:213). The first five were children of Olive (Clark) Sears, deceased.

Children, born in Harwich:

i. Olive,[6] b 15 Feb 1765; bap 29 March 1766; d in Dennis, Mass, 14 Dec 1817 in 53d year; m as his 2d wife (int in Harwich 1 Dec 1792) Joshua Sears of Yarmouth, b there 1 July 1753, d 31 March 1825 in 73d year; bur in W. Brewster, son of Edmund and Hannah (Crowell) Sears.

Children, surname Sears, born in Dennis (Sears Gen):

1. Sarah,[7] b 8 Oct 1793; d in Dennis 28 May 1836; m 1 Jan 1815 Zoeth Howes, b 30 Aug 1789, d 28 Feb 1832; 2 chil.
2. George, b 8 Sept 1795; d 12 Oct 1845; m in 1820 Susan Gray; 2 chil.
3. Abigail (Nabby), b 22 March 1797; living in E. Dennis in 1884; m 11 Jan 1820 John Hedge, a schoolteacher, b 16 Aug 1797, d in E. Dennis 30 Nov 1871; 10 chil, b in E. Dennis.
4. Clarissa, b 1 April 1799; d 2 Sept 1834; m 30 Nov 1820 Peter Hall, b 12 Feb 1799, d 20 July 1861; 4 chil, b in Dennis.
5. Reuben C., b 10 Oct 1800; d 2 Jan 1829.
6. Calvin, b 29 Jan 1803; d 12 April 1806.
7. Olive, b 7 Sept 1805; d 1 Nov 1810.

ii. Hannah, b in May 1767; bap 21 June 1767; d in

Harwich 6 Nov 1853, age 86 yr 6 mo; m in Harwich 21 June 1790 (VR) Deacon Josiah Winslow, b 7 Aug 1766, d 9 June 1822, son of Deacon Nathan and Eunice (Mayo) Winslow. Both are bur in Brewster.

Children, surname Winslow, born in Harwich:

1. Freeman,[7] b 22 April 1791; d 3 July 1863; m in 1812 Fanny Berry, b 15 Nov 1788, d in Sept 1830. Both are bur in Brewster; 7 chil, b in Brewster.
2. Benjamin, b 7 June 1793; d in Mobile, Ala, 29 April 1840; m 11 March 1819 Mary Bray, b 24 April 1800, d 17 Feb 1865; 8 chil, b in Brewster.

iii. Abigail, b 1 Oct 1769; d 3 March 1851; m in Harwich 11 Sept 1793 (VR) Solomon Freeman, Jr, b 22 May 1770, d 9 Nov 1820, son of Hon Solomon and Desire (Doane) Freeman of Harwich.

Children, surname Freeman, born in Harwich or Brewster (Brewster VR):

1. William,[7] b 13 Nov 1794.
2. Jonathan, b 20 Aug 1796.
3. Thankful, b 21 March 1798.
4. Solomon, b 17 Feb 1800.
5. Abigail, b 24 Dec 1803.
6. Hannah, b 15 June 1806.
7. Jerusha, b 19 Aug 1808.
8. Varnum, b 5 Feb 1812.
9. Henry, b 30 Nov 1817.

156 iv. Reuben, b about 1771?

v. Jerusha, b in 1773; d in Oct 1843; m (int in Brewster 6 Oct 1815) Gershom Hall, who d in Sept 1844; no chil.

67

TULLY[5] CLARK, son of Scotto (26) and Thankful (Crosby) Clark, was born in Harwich 30 Nov 1736. Like his father, he was a whalefisherman, and he died at sea, having been killed by a whale. He died before March 1767 (MD 13:38).

He married in Harwich 20 June 1763 (VR) his cousin Huldah Clark (24-vi), born there 8 March 1738/9, daughter of Seth and Huldah (Doane) Clark. She married secondly Edward Bangs, and thirdly Micajah Sears.

Child:

i. Thankful,[6] m 12 July 1783 James Gage, son of James and Sarah (Baker) Gage (Thomas Gage of Yarmouth, Supplement No 3, p 8). The fact that Thankful (Clark) Gage was Tully Clark's daughter is known from the will of Scotto[4] Clark (#26) in 1795.

Children, surname Gage (MD 13:120):

1. Tully,[7] b in Harwich 11 July 1784.
2. Thankful, b in Harwich 18 Dec 1787.
3. Lovina, b in Dennis 1 Sept 1789.
4. Jane, b in Harwich 6 July 1792.
5. Huldah, b 7 June 1794.
6. Charlotte, b 12 Aug 1805.

68

MARK[5] CLARK, son of Scotto (26) and Thankful (Crosby) Clark, was born in Harwich 3 May 1738. He died in Hingham before 1795.

He married in Harwich 7 June 1764 (VR) Huldah[5] Bangs, born 27 Feb 1741, daughter of David[4] and Eunice (Stone) Bangs.

He was a master mariner. He removed, probably before 1770, to Hingham, where his home was on Main Street near the old meetinghouse (Hist of Hingham).

During the Revolution he was a private in Capt Peter Cushing's (3d Hingham) Co, Col Solomon Lovel's Regt; company assembled at Hingham 15 March 1776 to guard the shore; service 2 days (MSSR III:555).

Children, last five from Hist of Hingham:

i. Nathan,[6] bap in First Parish Ch, Brewster, 15 March 1766; living in 1795.
ii. Daniel, bap 15 March 1766; living in 1795.
iii. Huldah, b in Hingham 24 Jan 1770; m 24 Aug 1794 Robert Erskine.
iv. Eunice, b 29 Sept 1771; d 1 Nov 1771.
v. Nathaniel, b 11 April 1773; d 1 Aug 1773.
vi. Eunice, b 18 Jan 1775.
vii. Abigail, b 21 April 1776.

69

BARNABAS[5] CLARK, son of Scotto (26) and Thankful (Crosby) Clark, was born in Harwich 9 March 1743. He died in Westminster, Vt, 13 Dec 1831.

He married 21 Dec 1769 (int in Harwich 28 Oct 1769) Mehitable Hall of Yarmouth, born there 27 March 1746, died in Westminster in March 1813, daughter of Deacon Daniel and Sarah (Doane) Hall (CCL #67). She was dismissed from the East Yarmouth (Dennis) Church to the Church in Westminster 5 Jan 1800 (Gen Adv IV:146).

During the Revolution Barnabas was a sergeant in Capt Benjamin Berry's (Harwich) Co, Major Zenas Winslow's Regt; service 7 days on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth, 7 Sept 1778 (MSSR III:510). He was in Harwich in the 1790 census with two males over 16, three under 16, and two females in his household. He removed to Westminster in 1797, and is listed there in the 1800 census.

Children, born in Harwich (WWJ):

160 i. Alvan,[6] b 17 Aug 1771.

161 ii. Daniel, b 2 Sept 1773.
162 iii. Joshua, b 24 Oct 1776; bap 8 Dec 1776.
163 iv. Barnabas, b 3 Aug 1779.
v. Hitty (Mehitable), b 12 Aug 1781; bap 16 Sept 1781; d in Saxtons River, Vt, 17 Feb 1814; m 12 Feb 1801 Benjamin Smith, b 29 Jan 1778, d 29 May 1848. He m (2) Lucinda Goodell, who d 22 June 1883, age nearly 92.

Children, surname Smith (WWJ):
1. Benjamin,[7] b 23 Aug 1802; d in Saxtons River 27 March 1873; m 1 June 1835 Harriet Weaver, b 26 Sept 1803; 3 chil, b in Saxtons River.
2. Hitty Cleopatra, b 16 Sept 1805; d 2 Dec 1827.
3. Dulcinea V., b 3 Dec 1807; d 24 Aug 1861.
4. Laura F., b 3 Dec 1807; d 15 Aug 1865; m 21 April 1832 P.F.Perry; 2 chil.
5. Sarah C., b in Feb 1810; d 15 Oct 1845; m 31 Dec 1835 Lisdal Porter; one child.
6. Phebe Ann, b 16 Sept 1811; d 2 Sept 1875; m 1 June 1835 Benjamin Frost; 3 chil.

vi. Tully, b 30 June 1784; d 18 July 1784.
vii. Thankful, b 4 Jan 1787; d 23 June 1789.
164 viii. Atherton, b 26 May 1789; bap 12 June 1789.

70

SCOTTO[5] CLARK, son of Scotto (26) and Thankful (Crosby) Clark, was born in Harwich 22 Sept 1745. He died in Westminster, Vt, 27 March 1836 (28 March 1823 in DAR PI).

He married Sarah Griffith, born in Harwich 9 Oct 1748 (VR), died in Westminster 29 Sept 1823, daughter of Barnabas and Hannah (Lincoln) Griffith. She was received into full communion in the First Parish Church, Harwich, 30 June 1776.

During the Revolution Scotto Clark was a sergeant in Capt Benjamin Berry's (Harwich) Co, Major Zenas Winslow's Regt; service 7 days on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth, 7 Sept 1778 (MSSR III:573). He removed to Westminster before 1790, and is listed there in the 1790 census.

Children, born in Harwich (WWJ; bap in First Parish Ch):

165 i. Perez,[6] b 20 July 1771; bap 7 July 1776.
166 ii. Abraham, b 15 Aug 1774; bap 7 July 1776.
iii. Sarah, b 16 Sept 1776 (WWJ); bap 22 Aug 1776; m Darius Smith.
167 iv. Fessenden, b 7 Dec 1778; bap 20 Dec 1778.
v. Mercy, b 30 Nov 1780; bap 31 Dec 1780; d 29 Jan 1848; m 9 Oct 1800 Ephraim Ranney, b 25 Jan 1781, d 3 June 1826.

Children, surname Ranney, born in Westminster:
1. Clark,[7] b 15 Nov 1801; m Orpha Miller.

2. Emeline, b 6 Aug 1804; d 5 Nov 1813.
3. Freeman, b 11 May 1806; d in 1881; m 18 Nov 1827 Emily Flanders; 6 chil.
4. Sullivan, b 23 Nov 1808; m (1) 7 Sept 1834 Phebe M. Huggins, b 30 May 1811, d 11 June 1852; m (2) 7 March 1853 Mary Huse, b 2 March 1825; res in W. Concord, Vt; 11 chil.
5. Ephraim, b 8 June 1821; m Sarah Church.

168 vi. Scotto, b 2 Sept 1782.

vii. Fanny, b 7 Aug 1786; bap 10 Sept 1786; d in Westminster 10 April 1860; m 8 Oct 1808 Samuel Morse, who died 10 July 1834; res in Westminster.

Children, surname Morse, born in Westminster:

1. Samuel C.,[7] b in 1809; d 23 Aug 1875; unm.
2. John Dorr, b in 1811; d 2 Nov 1869; m Maria Whitney; 1 dau, who m, but had no chil.
3. Whipple, b 5 Nov 1813; d in Coventry, Vt, 18 June 1876; m 23 Oct 1835 Phebe Bundy, b 27 March 1814, living in 1884; 2 chil.
4. Tyler, b in June 1817; m Mary K. Wales, b 29 March 1819; 4 chil.

viii. Thankful, b 12 May 1789; bap 12 June 1789; m 1 Sept 1822 Hosea Wright; res in Westminster until 1845 when they rem to Illinois. After his death, she and her only son moved farther west.

169 ix. Oliver, b 30 May 1791; bap 26 June 1791.

71

JAMES[5] CLARK, son of Scotto (26) and Thankful (Crosby) Clark, was born in Harwich 6 Jan 1747. He died in Rochester (Marion) 5 March 1819 in his 73d year (VR).

He married in Harwich 10 Dec 1772 Desire Howes, born in Yarmouth 11 Feb 1752 (VR; this date agrees with the GS birth date in Rochester, 22 Feb 1752, corrected to New Style), died in Rochester 5 June 1834, aged "about 80" (VR), daughter of David[4] and Hannah (Paddock) Howes. David Howes of Yarmouth mentioned his daughter Desire Clark in his will of 2 Dec 1779 (Barnstable Co PR 11:235[1]). The Howes Genelogy (by J.C. Howes, 1892) is in error when it states that she was born in Harwich 28 Nov 1748, daughter of Joseph and Ann (Vincent) Howes.

During the Revolution James Clark was a private in Capt Benjamin Berry's Co, Major Zenas Winslow's Regt; service 2 days on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth 7 Sept 1778 (MSSR III:533).

He was called "Deacon" in Rochester. He made his will 2 March 1819, and it was probated 19 April 1819. He mentioned his wife Desire; his sons John and James; his daughter Desire; three grandchildren, children of his son Nathan, "who now live with me," viz, Polly, Lucretia, and Martha; also Matilda,

daughter of Nathan's widow (and not called granddaughter) (Plymouth Co PR 50:166).

Children, born in Harwich, baptized in First Parish CH:

170 i. Nathan,[6] b 5 Aug 1773; bap 3 July 1774.

ii. Lucretia, b 1 July 1775; bap 23 July 1775; m in Rochester 15 May 1799 (VR) Theophilus Pease, Jr, b there 29 Dec 1770 and bap 18 Oct 1772 (VR), son of Theophilus and Ruth (Briggs) Pease.

iii. William, b 30 Aug 1777; bap 7 Sept 1777; d unm.

iv. Henry Howes, b 22 Feb 1780; bap 26 March 1780; d unm.

v. Tully, b 5 May 1782; d unm.

vi. Abigail, b 2 Jan 1784; bap 4 April 1784; m in Rochester 26 Sept 1802 (VR) Capt Joseph Luce of Martha's Vineyard, who d in Rochester 4 Sept 1834, age 57 (VR).

Children, surname Luce:

1. Barnabas,[7] d without issue.
2. James Clark, commander of SS Arctic, which collided with the ship Vesta in fog off Newfoundland, 27 Sept 1854, losing 286 of the 383 persons on board. After two days afloat on a piece of the wreck, Capt Luce was saved, but died in New York in 1881. His wife died in 1882, leaving no desc.

vii. Betsey, b 7 July 1786; bap 6 Aug 1786; d in Rochester 10 Dec 1825 in 39th yr; m there 18 Dec 1808 (VR) Charles Blankenship, Jr, b there 22 Dec 1784, son of Charles and Betsey (Bates) Blankenship.

Children, surname Blankenship, born in Rochester (VR):

1. Joseph,[7] b 2 Oct 1809; d in Marion 23 Nov 1879; m Unity H. Wing, b in Rochester 19 March 1815 (VR), dau of Alden and Lucy (Bates) Wing; 3 chil.
2. Edwin A. (Capt), b 3 March 1812; d in Rochester 25 Jan 1848, age 35 yr 10 mo 22 da (VR).

viii. James (twin), b 12 March 1789; bap 31 May 1789; d in Mantanzas, W.I., unm. John Clark 2d of Rochester (#183) was appointed administrator of James' estate 8 May 1822 (Plymouth Co PR 52:132).

ix. Desire (twin), b 12 March 1789; bap 31 May 1789; d 11 March 1870; m in Rochester 8 July 1819 (VR) Silas Briggs, Jr, b there 8 Sept 1792, d there 25 Oct 1833 (VR), son of Silas and Elizabeth (Leach) Briggs.

Children, surname Briggs, born in Rochester (VR):

1. Rhoda Allen,[7] b 15 April 1820; m (1) in Rochester 29 Nov 1840 (VR) Capt Thomas Clark Bates, b there 13 Feb 1814 (VR), d at sea 29 Jan 1849,

age 33 (34) yr 11 mo 15da, son of Sylvester and Melintha (Clark) Bates; m (2) 30 Dec 1857 Seth G. Marshall; 2 chil by 1st husband; 3 chil by 2d husband.

2. Timothy Hiller, b 10 April 1822; d 9 March 1877.
3. Abigail Clark, b 20 March 1825; m 14 Jan 1852 Jabez Hammond Wing, b 17 April 1823; 6 chil.
4. Herbert Bridgeman, b 7 May 1828; d 15 March 1856.
5. Silas Allen, b 26 June 1832; d 13 April 1837.

171 x. John, b 20 July 1792.

72

ROLAND[5] CLARK, son of Scotto (26) and Thankful (Crosby) Clark, was born in Harwich 18 Feb 1750. He died in Brewster 12 Aug 1818 (VR).

He married 6 Dec 1777 Rhoda Bangs, born in Harwich 19 Jan 1753/4, baptized there 22 April 1759, died in Brewster before April 1814, daughter of Elkanah[5] and Susanna (Dillingham) Bangs.

Roland Clark was a private in Capt William Tucker's Co, Col Jacob Gerrish's Regt; enlisted 10 July 1778; discharged 23 Nov 1778; service 4 mo 14 da (MSSR III:568). He is listed in the 1790 census for Harwich with two males under 16 and four females in his family besides himself. Four of his children: Susanna, Sally Bangs, Rhoda, and Elisha were baptized in the First Parish Church on 8 May 1785.

He made his will 9 April 1814, and it was probated 13 Oct 1818. His son Mark was named executor; also mentioned were his daughters: Susanna Drew, Sally Nickerson, Rhoda Winslow, and Olive Clark (Barnstable Co PR Z-231).

Children, born in Harwich (some records from Roland Clark's Bible):

i. Susanna,[6] b 28 Sept 1778; m Charles Drew.

ii. Sally Bangs, b 10 Sept 1779 (1780); d 16 March 1867; m Joseph Nickerson, b 27 Sept 1776, d in Duxbury 3 July 1842 (VR).

Children, surname Nickerson (Duxbury VR):

1. Lucy,[7] b 9 Aug 1803; d 10 March 1874; m in Duxbury 2 Dec 1838 (VR) James S. Bruce, who d 10 June 1874. Two chil: James W.[8] and Emma S., both dec by 1884.
2. Emeline, b 16 Nov 1805; m Sylvester Drew of Duxbury; res there in 1884; one child.
3. Joseph, b 13 April 1807; d in 1809.
4. Harriet, b in Quincy 3 April 1810; d 9 Aug 1866; unm.

5. Susan Drew, b 1 May 1815; a teacher in Boston; unm.
6. Joseph James, b in Quincy 23 June 1816; d 16 April 1860.
7. Sarah Clark, b 11 Nov 1818; res in Boston in 1884; m in Duxbury 6 Sept 1839 (VR) William Thomas, b there 3 Jan 1806, d 29 May 1873; 4 chil.
8. Henry, b 8 Jan 1821; d 22 Sept 1847, age 26, on passage from New York to New Orleans (Duxbury VR).
9. George Francis, b 8 Feb 1824; m 28 July 1850 Lucy Bradford, b in Duxbury 7 Feb 1831; 6 chil, b in Duxbury.

iii. Rhoda, b 28 March 1781 (1782?); d in Brewster 16 Dec 1854, age 73 yr; m there 29 July 1804 (VR), as his 2d wife, Abraham Winslow, b in Harwich 24 Oct 1770, d 27 Nov 1828, age 58, son of Kenelm and Mary (Hopkins)(Sparrow) Winslow.

Children, surname Winslow, born in Brewster (VR):

1. Abraham,[7] b 28 July 1805; d 24 July 1879, age 74, unm.
2. Elisha Dillingham, b 25 April 1807; d in Brewster 13 Sept 1882; m (1) 5 Nov 1835 Isannah Hichborn of Boston; m (2) 4 May 1841 Nancy Healy of Boston, dau of Henry and Rhoda (Crane) Healy; m (3) 2 Dec 1869 Mrs Olive (Freeman) Higgins of Brewster; 2 chil by 1st wife, 4 chil by 2d wife.
3. Susanna, b 22 Nov 1809; d 14 Dec 1830, age 21 yr.
4. Frederick, b 25 April 1812; d 11 July 1839, age 27, unm.
5. Louisa, b 26 Jan 1816; m 19 July 1837, as his 2d wife, Joseph Nickerson, b in Brewster 3 March 1804, d 28 Feb 1880, son of David and Priscilla (Snow) Nickerson; 5 chil b in Boston, one b in Jamaica Plain.
6. Roland, b 31 Dec 1818; d 14 Aug 1821.
7. Harriet, b 7 Feb 1821; d in Calcutta, India, 22 March 1863; m 12 June 1854 Capt Freeman H. Bangs of Brewster.
8. Roland, b 27 Feb 1824; m 26 Nov 1850 Annie Payson Hall of Boston, b 24 May 1827, dau of Isaac and Anne (Payson) Hall; wholesale grocer in Boston; 9 chil.
9. Mary Olivia, b 17 May 1826; d 29 May 1828, age 2 yr.

iv. Harriet, b 17 Jan 1784; d y.
v. Elisha, b 24 Oct 1786; lost at sea.
vi. Dillingham, b 30 Oct 1788; lost at sea.

vii. Tully, b 7 May 1790; d in inf.
172 viii. Mark, b 18 March 1791; bap 26 June 1791.
ix. Olive, b 12 Sept 1793; d 5 Aug 1869; m 24 Dec 1827, as his 2d wife, Capt Luke Chase of Yarmouth (of Barnstable in int), b in Yarmouth 29 June 1791, d 3 Aug 1855, son of Anthony and Kezia (Baker) Chase (CCL #59); 5 chil. His 1st wife, Sally (Hall), d 9 July 1826 in her 31st year and is bur in the Baptist Cem, Hyannis.

Children, surname Chase (WWJ):

1. Julia,[7] b 28 Dec 1829; d 2 Dec 1882; one son who d s p.
2. Charles Drew, b 19 Sept 1831; m 9 Feb 1865 Martha Elizabeth Clarke of RI.
3. Olivia, b 8 Oct 1834; d 12 Oct 1858.
4. Wallace, b 18 April 1836; d 1 Sept 1836.
5. William Wallace, b 10 May 1838; d 9 Sept 1839.

73

NATHANIEL[5] CLARK, son of Joseph (27) and Phebe (Crosby) Clark, was born in Harwich 19 Jan 1743. He died after 1790.

He married in Harwich 6 May 1766 (VR) Mehitable[6] Winslow, born 18 July 1747, daughter of Thomas[5](Thomas[4]Kenelm[3-2-1]) and Sarah (Higgins) Winslow.

During the Revolution Nathaniel served as a private in Capt Benjamin Berry's (Harwich) Co, Major Zenas Winslow's Regt, service 6 days on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth 7 Sept 1778 (MSSR III:560).

He is listed in the 1790 census in Holden, Mass, with three males over 16, five under 16, and three females in his family.

Children, births recorded in Holden, baptisms in First Parish Church, Brewster:

i. Zenas,[6] b 14 Sept 1766; bap 29 March 1766; d in Holden 28 Dec 1788.
ii. Nathaniel, b 25 Aug 1768.
iii. Nathan, b 26 Aug 1770; bap 23 Sept 1770.
iv. Phebe, b 4 Aug 1772; bap 23 Aug 1772; d in Holden 31 July 1781.
v. Elisha, b 19 Sept 1774.
vi. Asaph, b 6 Oct 1776; bap 3 Nov 1776.
vii. Mehitable, b 6 Feb 1779; bap 21 Feb 1779.
viii. Phebe, b 20 Nov 1781; d 8 Oct 1785.
ix. Joseph, b 29 Jan 1783.
x. Sally, b 23 April 1784.
xi. Isaac, b 25 June 1786.
xii. Winslow, b 27 Jan 1788.
xiii. Zenas, b 12 May 1789.

74

SILVANUS[5] CLARK, son of Joseph (27) and Phebe (Crosby) Clark, was born in Harwich 8 Sept. 1744. He died after April 1796.

He married first in Harwich 23 Sept 1773 Mercy Snow.

He married secondly (int in Harwich 16 March 1784) Elizabeth Myrick.

Silvanus Clark, yeoman, and his wife Elizabeth sold to Isaac Lincoln of Harwich 12 April 1796 (Brewster Deeds 1:153; recorded 12 May 1797).

He served in the Revolution as a private in Capt Abijah Bangs' Co; service 2 days guarding prisoners from the British ship Somerset at Harwich, and from thence to Yarmouth; roll dated 7 Nov 1778 (MSSR III:608).

He is listed in the 1790 census for Harwich with one male over 16, three under 16, and four females in his family.

Probable child (also others):

i. Silvanus,[6] b about 1775?; m in April 1797 Betsey Hopkins.

Probable child:

1. Silvanus,[7] b about 1798?; d at sea 9 July 1822; m (int filed between 20 and 23 Dec 1820) Huldah[7] Hopkins (REG 102:199).

Child: Sylvanus,[8] b in Brewster 21 Oct 1821 (VR); m at age 24 in Brewster 14 Oct 1845 (VR) Hepzibah S. Hurd, age 22, b in Orleans 8 Feb 1823, dau of Gould and Melinda Hurd; a mariner; res in New Bedford.

75

JOSEPH[5] CLARK, son of Joseph (27) and Phebe (Crosby) Clark, was born in Harwich 15 Feb 1747. He died in Brewster in Nov 1818.

He married first in Harwich 25 April 1775 (VR) Rachel Myrick, born in 1750, died in Brewster 29 Aug 1803, age 53.

He married secondly in Brewster 27 July 1805 widow Mary Eden.

By his will, dated 5 April 1818, and probated 16 March 1819, he left his wife Mary "all that she brought with her." He mentioned Sally Mayo, widow of Asa Mayo, Jr, deceased, Polly Eden, Prince Clark (a grandson), and Joseph Clark Crosby (Barnstable Co PR Z-262).

During the Revolution Joseph Clark served as a private in Capt Benjamin Berry's (Harwich) Co, Major Zenas Winslow's Regt; service 6 days on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth 7 Sept 1778 (MSSR III:550).

Children by first wife:

i. Prince,[6] b in 1778; d at sea 14 Feb 1800, age 22 yr; m Phebe ———, who d 8 Dec 1834, age 57, and is bur in Brewster.

Child:

1. Prince,[7] b 1 June 1799; d in Havana, Cuba, 18 July 1822, age 23 yr.

ii. Joseph, b in 1781; d at sea 30 March 1805, age 24 (Brewster Cem).

77

SOLOMON[5] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (29) and Lydia (Freeman) Clark, was born in Harwich 8 June 1751. He died 11 Jan 1830 (Brewster VR).

He married in Harwich 29 Oct 1772 (VR) Miriam Crosby, born there 29 April 1751 (VR), baptized 3 Oct 1756, died 31 Jan 1835, daughter of Moses and Abigail (Sparrow) Crosby. She was received into full communion in the First Parish Church, 25 June 1786.

Solomon Clark was a private in Capt Benjamin Berry's (Harwich) Co, Major Zenas Winslow's Regt; service 7 days on an alarm at Bedford and Falmouth (MSSR III:576).

Children, born in Harwich (Brewster VR):

i. Lydia,[6] b 4 Feb 1773; bap 6 Aug 1786.

181 ii. Solomon, b 17 Jan 1775; bap 6 Aug 1786.

iii. Miriam, b 28 July 1781; bap 6 Aug 1786; m (1) in Chatham 11 Aug 1805 Samuel[7] Freeman of Brewster, b 31 Jan 1782, son of Isaac[6] and Jane (Clark) Freeman (see 58-i-1); int of mar in Brewster 9 March 1805; m (2) int in Brewster 22 May 1813 Mulford Howes, Sr, of Chatham, b in 1759, d in 1834. She d in 1844.

iv. Nathaniel, b 22 March 1783; bap 6 Aug 1786; d in Pensacola, Florida, 1 Oct 1811, age 28 yr 7 mo 6 da; m int in Brewster 25 April 1807 Hannah Pepper of Orleans.

v. Sparrow, b 30 Sept 1789; bap 3 Jan 1790; killed by lightning 23 April 1817, age 27 yr 6 mo, at lat 40° 30', long 60° (cenotaph in Brewster); m int in Brewster 2 March 1815 Bethia Crosby.

vi. Eliza, d y.

78

ENOCH[5] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (29) and Lydia (Freeman) Clark, was born in Harwich 30 June 1754. He died in Dennis 23 April 1816 in his 63d year, and is buried in Brewster (GS).

He married in Harwich 15 Sept 1782 (VR) Lydia Mayo, who died in Brewster 17 Aug 1839 (VR), daughter of Nathan and Ann (Freeman) Mayo, and a descendant of William[1] Brewster.

He was a sea captain.

Children (Brewster VR, p 75):

i. Mehitable,[6] b 1 March 1783; m 17 Feb 1806 (int in Brewster 2 Feb 1806) Abner[6] Robbins, b 16 April 1781 (Brewster VR), son of Abner and Judith (Jenkins) (Thomas) Robbins.

184 ii. Thacher, b 27 Aug 1787 (1788 in Harwich VR).

iii. Anna Freeman, b 27 Aug 1790; d in 1857; m int in Brewster 22 Sept 1810 Nathaniel[6] Robbins, b 1 Aug 1780 (sic, Brewster VR), d in 1868, son of Abner and Judith (Jenkins)(Thomas) Robbins.

Children, surname Robbins, born in Brewster (VR):

1. Fanny,[7] b 20 July 1812.
2. Nathaniel, b 29 Jan 1815.
3. Eliza Ann, b 22 Aug 1820; d 3 Jan 1823.
4. Joseph Henry, b 12 May 1823.
5. Joshua Clark, b 1 May 1826.

iv. Hannah, b 25 Oct 1792 (1793 in Harwich VR); d in 1868; m int in Brewster 24 Feb 1815 Eldredge Sears of Dennis, b there 25 Sept 1790, d there 9 July 1875, son of Isaac and Sally (Eldredge) Sears.

Children, surname Sears, born in Dennis (Sears Gen):

1. Eldredge C.,[7] b 14 Sept 1816.
2. Sally (twin), b 7 March 1819; d 10 May 1876.
3. Joshua (twin), b 7 March 1819; d 10 Sept 1822.
4. Child, d in Oct 1824.
5. Joshua, b 21 June 1829.
6. Hannah C., b 23 April 1832; d 22 March 1834.
7. Child, d 2 April 1835.

185 v. Enoch, b 25 July 1795.

vi. Nathan, b 6 March 1797.

vii. Joshua, b 6 July 1799; m int in Brewster 28 Nov 1824 Dinah Hall of Dennis, who d in Brewster 25 Dec 1846 (VR). He res in Brewster in 1850 (census).

Children, born in Brewster:

1. Hannah Paddock,[7] b 9 Aug 1832 (VR).
2. (Possibly) Dinah, who m 1 Jan 1856 Almond Sears[8] Howes, b 3 Jan 1831, son of Moses and Priscilla (Sears) Howes.

81

SAMUEL[5] CLARKE, son of Barnabas (31) and Hepzibah (Barrett) Clark, was born in Boston, on Rawson's Lane, 10 Nov 1754. He died in Boston at his home on School Street, 15 Oct 1780, age 26.

He married in Boston 19 May 1778 Martha Curtis, born in 1755, died in Newton 24 July 1841 (VR), age 86. After Samuel's death she married in July 1788 the Rev James Freeman of King's Chapel, Boston, who was in the class of 1777 at Harvard College. He died in Newton 14 Nov 1835, age 75 (VR), and both he and his wife are buried in the Curtis tomb in the old cemetery in Newton Center.

Samuel was a student at the Boston Latin School in 1766. At the age of 19 he was a supercargo, and later became master of ships belonging to his father and to William Dennie of Boston. The Mass Court Records for 21 April 1777 have the following entry: "Wm Dennie prays the Court for leave to send his brig Dolphin, Samuel Clarke, master, with fish in a perishing condition to Hispaniola [Haiti], and return with a cargo of molasses and warlike stores."

At the beginning of the Revolution, Samuel owned shares in several vessels and some real estate in Boston, including his home on School Street, which he bought for $7625. He was a major in one of Gov Hancock's Regiments of Boston troops, and served in the Rhode Island campaign of 1778. He contracted a lung disease, which obliged him to leave the service. He left a will, dated 25 July 1780.

Child, born in Boston:

189 i. Samuel,[6] b 20 Feb 1779.

82

WILLIAM[5] CLARK, son of John (32) and Mindwell (Gillett) Clark, was born in Colchester, Conn, 4 Feb 1720/21 (Lyme VR). Called "Lt William Clark," he died in Colchester 17 Nov 1765 in his 47th year (Kent VR). He and his first wife are buried in Colchester.

He married first in Colchester 12 May 1747 (VR) Mary Parsons, born about 1724, died 17 May 1754, age 30, daughter of Ebenezer and Martha Parsons (Colchester Deeds 28:382; 29:305; Warren's Springfield Families).

He married secondly Hannah ———. She gave bond 6 Oct 1766 as administratrix of his estate, and on 8 Oct 1766 gave bond as guardian for their minor children: Cyrenus, Ransom, Parnel, and Molly Parsons (Colchester Prob File 801; 750). She leased to Cyrenus in 1803.

A Mrs Hannah Clark married 31 Aug 1767 Cyrus Marsh (Kent VR).

Children by first wife (VR; TAG 47:13,14):

190 i. Russell,[6] b in Colchester 5 Nov 1748; bap 26 Feb 1749.
191 ii. William, bap 29 July 1750.

iii. Parsons, bap 28 June 1752; chose his uncle Nathaniel to be his guardian in Sept 1769; rem to New Haven; m in Woodbridge, Conn, 2 Dec 1784 Ann Darling, b in New Haven 8 Feb 1755, d there 17 June 1799, age 44, dau of Thomas and Abigail (Noyes) Darling. Parsons is listed in the 1790 census in New Haven with two males over 16 and two females in his family. Ann's will mentioned her husband and two sisters; no evidence of surviving children.

192 iv. John, bap 5 May 1754.

Children by second wife, first four born in Colchester (Kent VR):

193 v. Cyrenus, b 25 Oct 1756.

vi. Mary Parsons, b 2 Nov 1758; bap 5 Nov; d 25 Feb 1759.

vii. Ransom, b 25 Dec 1759; bap 30 Dec 1759; of New Haven in Nov 1786 when he sued two men for trespass; in Stratford in 1790 with 4 males over 16, one under 16, and two females in his family.

viii. Parnell, b 15 Sept 1762; bap 19 Sept 1762.

ix. Molly Parsons, b in Hartford 10 March 1765 (Kent VR); m in New Milford 1 Jan 1783 (VR) Philo Canfield, b there 13 June 1762 (VR), son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Judson) Canfield.

83

NATHANIEL[5] CLARK, son of John (32) and Mindwell (Gillett) Clark, was born in Colchester, Conn, 17 Feb 1733/4, and died there 23 Nov 1802 in his 68th year (GS inscrip, REG 42:157).

He married in Colchester 16 Oct 1757 (VR) Elizabeth Jones, born in 1739-40, died in Colchester 16 April 1773 in her 34th year (cem inscrip).

Nathaniel's will of 23 Nov 1802 was proved 6 Dec 1802. He named his sons Nathaniel and Gurdon as executors, and his three daughters: Lucretia Alvord, Mary, and Wealthy (Colchester PR #783). No wife was mentioned.

Children, born in Colchester (VR;PR):

i. Mary (Polly),[6] b 12 Aug 1759; bap 4 Oct 1759; living in 1802.

195 ii. Gurdon, b 8 May 1761; bap 17 May 1761.

iii. Lucretia, bap 3 Nov 1765; d in Greenfield, Mass, 1 Sept 1819; m about 1792, as his 2d wife, Elijah[5] Alvord (Nathan[4]John[3]Thomas[2]Alexander[1]) b prob in South Hadley, Mass, 3 Sept 1770, d in Greenfield 14 Nov 1817 (Alvord Gen, by S.M. Alvord, p 116). He was a carpenter by trade. He kept a tavern in Montague, Mass, for a few years.

Children, surname Alvord, first nine born in Greenfield:

1. Anna,[7] b 7 Dec 1793.
2. Nathaniel, b 27 Jan 1795; d 11 March 1795.
3. Sarah, b 27 Jan 1796.
4. George, b 30 Sept 1798; d 31 May 1799.
5. George, b 7 March 1800; d y.
6. Emily, b 4 Feb 1802.
7. Nathaniel Clark, b 1 Jan 1804.
8. Elijah White, b 9 Oct 1805; d y.
9. Mary, b 11 Dec 1807.
10. Henry Jones, b in Montague City 8 June 1811.

iv. Wealthy
v. Nathaniel, bap 30 Oct 1768; living in 1802.

84

JOHN[5] CLARK, son of John (32) and Mindwell (Gillett) Clark, was born in Colchester by 1736, possibly as early as 1729. He died presumably in 1773-4, before the marriage of his widow to Eliphalet Simmons.

As "John Clark of Colchester" he married first, probably in Hadley, Mass (int there in 1753) Irena Kirtland of Hadley.

He married secondly Silence Loomis, born in Colchester 6 Jan 1737, daughter of Lt Azariah and Abigail (Newton) Loomis. She married secondly in Colchester 6 Oct 1774 (VR) Eliphalet Simmons, born in Windham 5 Sept 1737, son of Joshua and Mary Simmons.

John and Silence Clark conveyed land in Colchester in 1766. He was in Colchester in 1772 when he declared bankruptcy.

Children, order not established, baptisms in Colchester:

i. John,[6] (by first wife) b about 1754. He was probably one of the two John Clarks in the 1790 census of Bradley, Vermont; one having one male over 16, one under 16, and one female in his family, and the other having three males over 16 and three females in his family. He was in Bradford in 1792 when he sold land formerly of his father John Clark.

ii. Infant, d 6 June 1759, age about 2 mo.
iii. Silence
iv. Guy, bap in 1765; possibly res in Jericho, Vt, in 1790, where the census shows him with one male over 16, five under 16, and two females in his family.
v. Hugh, bap in 1765.
vi. Humphrey, bap in 1765.
vii. Azariah Loomis, bap in 1767.
viii. Waley, bap in 1770.
ix. Lucy, bap in 1773.

85

SILAS[5] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (33) and Phebe ( ) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 1 Oct 1722.

He married in East Haddam, Conn, 26 March 1747 (VR) Eleanor Williams, born (probably in E. Haddam) 23 March 1723, daughter of Charles and Mary (Robinson) Williams of East Haddam, and originally from Hadley, Mass (TAG 34:172).

Children, born in East Haddam (VR):

i. Reuben,[6] b 4 June 1748; m in Colchester in 1769 Lucy Johnson. Reuben left a 1771 will leaving all to his wife Lucy.
((A Lucy Clark is found in the 1790 census in New London Co with two males under 16 and one female in her household.))

ii. Charles, b 13 Jan 1751; m in East Haddam 26 Aug 1773 (ChR) Hannah Heath.

Child (probably others):

1. Reuben,[7] b in 1775.

205 iii. Silas, b 2 Sept 1753.

206 iv. Uzzel (Uzal), b 18 April 1755.

v. Olive, b 9 March 1757; m in Ashfield, Mass, 14 Nov 1774 (VR) Nathaniel Turner.

vi. Nathaniel, b 26 Nov 1759; rem to Deerfield, Mass; m in Ashfield 13 Feb 1781 (VR) Dianna Washburn, both of Deerfield at the time; possibly rem to Hartford, Washington Co, NY, and died there in 1806, age 48; bur in Adamsville, NY.

vii. Eunice, b 28 Aug 1764; m in Ashfield 8 Feb 1782 (VR) Benjamin Barney.

viii. Asa, b 10 Feb 1766.

86

NATHANIEL[5] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (33) and Lydia (Peck) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, and baptized there in 1744. He died 28 Aug 1825 in his 81st year, and is buried in East Lyme (REG 79:69).

He married Eunice ———. She died 17 Aug 1829, age 83, a widow, and is buried in East Lyme (REG 79:69).

Children and possible grandchildren, buried nearby:

i. Nathaniel,[6] b about 1778; d 9 Oct 1856, age 78; m (as Jr) in Lyme in 1804 Fanny Johnson, who died

20 Jan 1860, age 77.

Children, buried in East Lyme (REG 79:69):

1. John J.,[7] d 30 March 1825, age 20 yr.
2. Frances Ann, d 5 April 1825, age 12 yr.

ii. Eunice, b about 1780; d 13 Aug 1835, age 55, unm (REG 79:69).

87

ROSWELL[5] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (33) and Lydia (Peck) Clark, was born in Lyme (possibly in 1741-2) and baptized there 25 Aug 1745. He died in Lyme in June 1820, age 79 (Death notices, Hartford papers of 27 June 1820).

He married in Lyme 9 May 1771 (VR) Parnell Peck, born there 13 May 1754, died there 12 March 1813, daughter of Elijah and Hepzibeth (Parsons) Peck.

Roswell Clark was listed in the 1790 census for Lyme with three males over 16, one under 16, and six females in his family. In the 1800 census for Lyme he was age 45+ with seven persons in his family.

Children, born in Lyme (first five in VR; others from DAR Bible Records, NY State, vol 48):

i. Peter Peck,[6] b 14 June 1772; m in Lyme 2 Oct 1793 (ChR) Polly Smith.

ii. Roswell, b 22 April 1774; drowned at sea in 1797 (ChR).

iii. William Sheldon, b 18 April 1776; m Clarissa Clark (possibly dau of Daniel Clark of Middletown).

iv. Mary, b 24 March 1780; m in Lyme 18 Oct 1798 (Early Conn Mar III:144) as his 2d wife Dr Levi Hathaway, b in Middleboro, Mass, 1 Dec 1768, d in Norwich, NY, 5 March 1828, age 61, son of Levi and Mary (Robinson) Hathaway. He had a family of 4 in the 1800 census for Lyme.

Children, surname Hathaway (Hathaway Gen (1970 ed, p 363-4):

1. Mary, m in Taunton 6 Sept 1815 Israel Eaton.
2. Silas B., b after 1801.
3. Leonard
4. James
5. William G., b about 1816.
6. Betsey, m David Sherwood.
7. Julia, m Andrew Bacon.
8. Olive Ann, b in 1819; d 12 Jan 1834.
9. Orville (Jorvil), d 13 Dec 1838, age 16.

v. Lucina (Lusena), b 17 Jan 1782; d 13 Jan 1867, age 85; m in E. Haddam in 1800 Ezekiel Yarrington Peck, b in Lyme 11 Dec 1773, d in E. Haddam 24 Dec 1831,

son of Daniel and Jerusha Peck (Peck Gen).

vi. Anna, b in 1784; m Caleb Mann.
vii. Parnell, b in 1787; m Blinn Sill.
viii. Elizabeth Higgins, b in 1789; m Arvine Clark
ix. Clarissa, b in 1791; m John Curtis.
x. Harriet, b in 1793; m Nicholas King.

For more information on this family see Lyme ChR.

88

GURDON[5] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (33) and Lydia (Peck) Clark, was born in Lyme about 1749-50, and baptized there in 1755. He died there 11 April 1819, age 70, and is buried in the Old Lyme Cemetery (GS). He left a will of 6 April 1819 (Lyme PR, New London Dist, #1255), mentioning sons Nathaniel, Gurdon, and Giles.

He married first in 1773 Sarah Lord. She died in 1777. ((Several Sarah Lords were born about 1750-53. The Hyde Gen says that she was the daughter of Reuben and Elizabeth (Ely) Lord.))

He married secondly in Lyme 1 Jan 1778 (VR) Ruth Sill, born there 14 March 1756, died 11 Aug 1809, age 53 (Old Lyme Cem), daughter of Joseph (Jr) and Ruth (Matson) Sill.

He married thirdly in 1815 Amy (Lee) Peck, who survived him. She was born 12 March 1778, daughter of the Rev Jason and Abiah (Brown) Lee, and widow first of Dr Joseph Woodridge Lee, and secondly of Capt Oliver Peck.

Children by first wife (American Ancestry VIII:24):

i. Nathaniel,[6] b about 1774; m in Lyme 28 May 1800 (VR) Mehitable Peck.

Children, possibly others, born in Lyme (VR):

1. Henry King Buck,[7] b 13 Nov 1802.
2. Lucy Ann, b 30 Nov 1805.
3. Ruth Mary, b 26 July 1812.
4. Sarah Lord, b 24 Oct 1817.

ii. Sarah
iii. Lydia, b about 1776-7.
iv. Phebe, b about 1777.

Children by second wife, born in Lyme (Hyde Gen):

v. Rhuama, b 29 Sept 1779; d in W. Bloomfield, NY, 15 July 1820; m (1) in Jan 1800 (1801 in ChR) James Marvin, b 24 Jan 1781, d in Lyme 4 June 1811, son of Moses and Zylpha (Pratt) Marvin; m (2) 19 Oct 1814 Baize Baker, b in E. Haddam 24 April 1768, d in West Bloomfield, NY, 27 Feb 1855.

Children, surname Marvin, born in Lyme:

1. Judith Peck,[7] b 10 May 1801; d in 1823; m 29 Oct

1820 Charles Kemble of W. Bloomfield. One child: Rhuama,[8] m ——— Dibble of Rochester, NY; res there in 1859.

2. Daniel Pratt, b 5 Aug 1804; m and res in Canada in 1859.
3. Ruth Sill, b 10 Feb 1810; d in Palmyra, NY, in July 1843; m 9 Oct 1833 her 2d cousin David Griswold Ely, b in Lyme 17 April 1804, d in Iowa City, Iowa, 8 Dec 1845. One child: David Huntington,[8] b 23 March 1843.

Children, surname Baker, born in West Bloomfield:

4. Emily Clark,[7] b 5 Jan 1816; m 23 Oct 1843 Hall Aldreich of W. Bloomfield; res there in 1859. One child: Emily Rosalia,[8] b 22 June 1848.
5. James Marvin, b 10 Sept 1817; d in W. Bloomfield 12 July 1850; m 14 Oct 1840 Marietta Lee. Chil: Sophia E.[8] Edward P. Henry L. James Marvin.
6. Jennet, b 2 July 1820; d 15 July 1820; bur with mother who d same day.

vi. Joanna, b 15 Jan 1781; m 7 June 1804 Payne Kenyon Leach, b in Waterford, Conn, d in W. Bloomfield, NY, 12 Dec 1846, a wealthy farmer there.

Children, surname Leach, born in West Bloomfield:

1. Ruth Clark,[7] b 11 July 1805; m 7 June 1826 Bazaleel Cheney Taft. One child: Chloe Joanna,[8] b 4 April 1827; m 14 Oct 1849 Charles Case; res in Scottsville, NY, in 1859; 3 chil.
2. Abby Louise, b 7 April 1807; m Ambrose Worthington from Vermont; res in Canandaigua, NY, in 1859. One child.
3. Payne Kenyon, b 31 Jan 1809; m in 1833 Melinda Fuller of Utica, Mich, b 3 April 1811; farmer; res in Utica in 1859; 9 chil, 5 chil d y.
4. Gurdon Clark, b 8 Feb 1811; d in Utica, Mich, about 1841; lawyer; memb legislature; regent of Univ of Mich; m 30 Dec 1835 Mary Eleanor Madison of Utica; 2 chil.
5. Phebe Ann, b 7 April 1807; m in 1834 Chauncey W. Whitney of Richmond, NY, b 16 July 1812; res in Utica, Mich, in 1859; 9 chil.
6. Charles Culver, b 8 April 1815; m 24 Oct 1839 Catherine M. DePew of Utica, b 21 Jan 1818; 2 chil.
7. Elisha Fitch, b 30 July 1817; m 30 Dec 1839 Minerva Louisa Peck, dau of Reynold Peck of W. Bloomfield; res there in 1859; 5 chil.
8. Amy Clark, b 15 Feb 1820; m in 1846 Wallace Reid Walker, b in Warren, NY, 6 Jan 1818, son of

Judge Silas and Alvina (Reed) Walker; res in Geneseo, NY, where he was a druggist and postmaster. Chil: Watson Kenyon,[8] b 7 Jan 1847. Mary Emily, b in 1849, d in 1856. William Silas, b 2 June 1857. Amelia Beckwith, b 16 Nov 1858.

9. Emily Joanne, b 11 May 1824.

214 vii. Joseph Sill, b 7 March 1783.
215 viii. Gurdon, b 15 April 1785.
216 ix. Giles Sill, b 4 Jan 1790.
x. Ruth Matson, b 2 Feb 1793; m 1 Aug 1814 George Beckwith, b in E. Haddam 16 Oct 1790, son of Samuel and Hannah (Ransom) Beckwith; a merchant in Palmyra, NY, and an elder for more than 30 years in the Presbyterian Church.

Children, surname Beckwith, born in Palmyra:

1. Anne Sophia,[7] b 2 June 1818; m 1 Jan 1838 Dr Jacob James DeLamater, b in Albany, NY, 25 June 1815, son of Jacob and Elizabeth (Dorr) DeLamater; a lawyer and physician, professor at Western Reserve. Chil: Anne Sophia,[8] b in 1841, d in 1846. Anne Georgia, b 12 April 1847. George Beckwith, b 25 Sept 1854.
2. Catherine Matson, b 2 June 1826; m 1 Dec 1844 Albert Welles, b in New York 10 June 1810, son of George and Mary (Babcock) Welles, formerly of Colchester, Conn; rem to New York in 1847; pres of Safeguard Ins Co. Chil: Catherine Alberta,[8] b 18 Sept 1844. George Beckwith, b in 1848, d in 1849. Son, b in 1852; d y.
3. Ruth Amelia, b 16 Oct 1829; unm in 1859.
4. George Whitfield, b in 1831; d in 1832.
5. Child, d y.

89

NUN[5] CLARK, son of Thomas (34) and Rebecca (Watrous) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 3 July 1736. He died in Hebron, Conn, 26 Nov 1766 (VR).

He married in Lyme 20 April 1758 Anna Jones of Colchester (Lyme VR). She was born probably in Colchester 5 Oct 1736, daughter of Jabez and Ann ( ) Jones.

Children:

217 i. Watrous,[6] b in Lyme 8 March 1760(1759?).
ii. Hope, b in Lyme 28 Sept 1760 (VR); bap there 19 April 1761; m in Eastbury Parish (Glastonbury) 6 June 1782 (REG 61:389) David Hollister. Both were admitted to communion in the Eastbury Church 22 June 1783 (REG 62:380).

Children, surname Hollister, bap in Eastbury (REG 61):

1. Mabel,[7] bap 22 June 1783.
2. Alphel, bap 29 June 1788.
3. Nancy, bap 8 Feb 1789.
4. Hope, bap 16 Oct 1791; m in Eastbury 20 March 1814 (REG 62:85) Asahel Matthews.

iii. Lot, bap in Colchester in 1765.
iv. Anne, b in Hebron 12 June 1765 (VR); m in Glastonbury 12 Aug 1784 (REG 61:389) Asa Goodrich.
v. Bildad, "son of Widow Anna," bap in Lyme in 1771.

92

DAN[5] CLARK, son of Samuel (35) and Hannah (Champion) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 13 Oct 1736. He removed to Bethlehem, Conn, where he died 29 May 1812, age 77 (ChR).

He married in East Haddam 3 Jan 1760 (E. Haddam LR 6:505) Esther Swaddle of Middletown, born there 27 March 1736, living in 1812, daughter of John and Susanna (Welmut) Swaddle.

Dan Clark was listed in the 1790 census in East Haddam with two males over 16 and four females in his family.

In his will, made in Bethleham 3 April 1812, and probated 8 June 1812, Dan Clark gave all to his wife Esther; his son Dan and George D. Kasson were named executors (PR #864, Woodbury Dist).

Children, probably others (TAG 47:15):

219 i. Champion,[6] b in E. Haddam 6 Nov 1760.
ii. Dan, mentioned in father's will.
iii. (Possibly) Warren, b about 1771, to whom Dan conveyed in 1799. Warren d in Bethlehem 29 Nov 1825, age 54. He m (1) in Bethlehem in 1802 Ruby Everett; m (2) Asenath ———.

94

ELIJAH[5] CLARK, son of Samuel (35) and Hannah (Champion) Clark, was born in Lyme 12 Sept 1741. He died in 1790, age 50, probably at Hartland, Conn (E. Haddam rec).

He married by 1772 Hannah (?Wilson). She was probably the widow Hannah Clark who died in Hartland 12 Jan 1810, age 64 (ChR).

Elijah Clark removed with his parents to East Haddam about 1747. He, then of E. Haddam, bought land in Hartland in 1767 and ultimately settled there.

Children, perhaps others:

i. Elijah,[6] b about 1772; d in Hartland 26 Aug 1825, age 53; m in Hartland 18 Feb 1796 Katherine Francis.
ii. Abner, b in Hartland in 1775; bap in E. Haddam in 1786; m Polly Belden. See New Britain Church History for children.

iii. Charles, bap in E. Haddam in 1786; m in Hartland 24 Nov 1803 (E. Haddam ChR) Miriam Giddings of Hartland, b there 4 Sept 1786, dau of Jabez and Mercy Giddings.
iv. Harmon, or Hannah, bap in E. Haddam in 1786.
v. Rhoda, bap in E. Haddam in 1786.
vi. Wilson, bap in E. Haddam in 1786; perhaps the child who d 9 Aug 1786, age 15 mo.
vii. Wilson, b in Hartland in 1788.

95

SAMUEL[5] CLARK, son of Samuel (35) and Hannah (Champion) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 22 Sept 1744.

He married Ruth ———.

He removed with his parents from Lyme to East Haddam about 1747. On 22 Oct 1766 he sold to Josiah Arnold of East Haddam all the land set out to him from his father Samuel Clark's estate (E. Haddam LR 7:164). He is listed in the 1790 census for East Haddam with one male over 16, one under 16, and six females in his family.

Children, born in East Haddam (VR):

i. Sterling,[6] b 18 March 1767; m in E. Haddam 29 Oct 1788 (ChR) Sarah Warner; listed in E. Haddam in 1790 census with one male over 16 and three females in his family.

Children, probably others, born in East Haddam (VR):

1. Mary,[7] b in 1789.
2. Sterling, b 17 July 1790.
3. Jabez, b 27 April 1792.

ii. Ruth, b 19 Aug 1772.
iii. Hannah, b 28 Jan 1776.
iv. Lyne, b 20 June 1780.
v. Luceny, b 16 July 1782.
vi. Sarah, b 29 July 1784.
vii. Abigail, b 6 Dec 1786.
viii. Samuel, b 31 Dec 1788.

97

SHELDON[5] CLARK, son of William (36) and Hannah (Peck) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 10 Feb 1743/4. He died in Derby, Conn, in 1795.

He married first in Derby 15 Feb 1764 (VR) Betty Keeney of Derby, born there 20 Sept 1745, daughter of Ebenezer and Betty (Davis) Keeney.

He married secondly Kezia (Walker) Hungerford, who survived him.

Administration of his estate was granted 9 Dec 1795 to his widow Kezia and his eldest son William. Inventory was taken

30 Jan 1796 (File 2819, New Haven District). He owned a right of land in "Mumphrymagog," State of Vermont, town of Derby; also a right of land in "Susquehannah Purchase."

Children by first wife, born in Derby (VR;TAG 47:16):

i. William,[6] b 11 Jan 1765 (VR); d in Seymour, Conn, 24 Oct 1834, age 70; m Mary ———, who d 31 March 1843, age 76. Perhaps he was the William 2d in the 1790 census for Derby with one male and two females in his family.
ii. Lucy, b 12 Feb 1767 (VR); bap at St James, Derby, 29 March 1767.
iii. Hannah, b 5 March 1769; bap 9 April 1769.
iv. Sheldon, b 17 May 1772; bap 17 May 1772.
v. Watrous, b 20 June 1774; bap 14 Aug 1774; possibly m in Stratford in 1797 (Early Conn Mar VII:13) his cousin Eunice Clark.
vi. Betsey, b about 1778 (age about 18 in Jan 1797); d 31 July 1802, age 23 (Death notice, Conn Journal); m Jacob Townsend of New Haven.
vii. Rebecca, b about 1781 (age about 15 in Jan 1797).

98

WILLIAM[5] CLARK, son of William (36) and Hannah (Peck) Clark, was born in Derby, Conn, and baptized there 19 Oct 1755.

He married Mercy Hawkins, who was baptized in the Derby Congregational Church 11 July 1756, daughter of Joseph and Mercy (Riggs) Hawkins.

He is listed in the 1790 census for Derby with two males over 16, four under 16, and four females in his household.

Children, born in Derby (TAG 47:16):

i. Eunice,[6] b 13 Sept 1774; bap at St James, Derby, 8 Nov 1774; possibly m her cousin Watrous (97-v).
ii. William, b 30 Aug 1777.
iii. Sheldon, b 18 April 1780.
iv. Joseph, b 12 May 1782; rem to Stratford, Conn.
v. Charity (Charry), b 25 Sept 1784; m Reuben Blackman of Newtown, Conn.
vi. Richard Newell, b 6 July 1787.

99

CHURCH[5] CLARK, son of Jonathan (37) and Miriam (Worth) Clark, was born in Nantucket 1 Jan 1734/5. He died in China, Maine, in 1816 (Nantucket VR).

He married in Nantucket 12 Dec 1754 Hannah Long, born there 6 May 1736, died there, a widow, 2d 8 mo 1816, daughter of John and Jane (Luce) Long.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Abial,[6] b 10th 3 mo 1756; d in Nantucket 16th 2 mo 1816, age 59 yr 11 mo; m there 7 Sept 1776, as his 1st wife, Barnabas Coleman, Jr, b there 23d 4 mo 1751, d there 26th 4 mo 1822, son of Barnabas and Rachel (Hussey) Coleman; several chil.
ii. Church, lost at sea 19th 7 mo 1783.
234 iii. Lot, b in 1760.
iv. Ephraim, b ——; m in Kennebec, [Maine], Rebecca Brewer.
236 v. Obed, b 15th 5 mo 1763.
237 vi. Eber, b about 1768.
238 vii. George, b 29th 11 mo 1771.
viii. Miriam, b 8th 8 mo 1773; d 14th 10 mo 1839, age 65 yr 2 mo.

100

EDMOND[5] CLARK, son of Jonathan (37) and Miriam (Worth) Clark, was born in Nantucket 29 Nov 1743.

He married (about 1768?) Rachel Coffin, born in Nantucket 9th 6 mo 1749, daughter of Elisha and Mary (Gardner) Coffin.

He and his wife were residents of China, Maine, in 1820 (REG 68:169).*

Children (Nantucket VR):

i. Anna,[6] b ——; m (Nantucket VR) Peter Pray.
ii. Mary, b ——; m (in Maine?) John Worth, b in Nantucket 19th 12 mo 1777, son of Benjamin and Phebe (Coffin) Worth.
239 iii. Elisha, b ——.
iv. Randall, b ——; m Phebe Bassett of Maine.

102

EPHRAIM[5] CLARK, son of Jonathan (37) and Miriam (Worth) Clark, was born in Nantucket 15 July 1751. He died in China, Maine, 31st 10 mo 1829.

He married in Vassalboro, Maine, 23d 9 mo 1795 Olive Braley, born 16th 11 mo 1773, daughter of David Braley of Vassalboro. At the time of his marriage, Ephraim was a resident of "Jones Plantation" (Friends Records of Vassalboro and China in REG 68:164; 69:69,70; 70:274,275).

---

*An Edmund Clark of China, Maine, m in Nov 1827 Eliza Burgess, b 23 April 1805, d 13 Feb 1849, dau of David and Experience (Crowell) Burgess. Their chil were (Burgess Gen, p 113):

1. Phebe A., b in 1829; d in 1848.
2. Watson M., b 20 May 1830.
3. Elvina B., b 3 June 1833; m E. E. Clarke.
4. Augustine, b 20 Oct 1836.
5. Edward, b 12 Aug 1842.
6. Dana H., b 5 Sept 1844; d 23 June 1848.

Children (Friends Records, supra):

i. Miriam,[6] b 25th 6 mo 1796.
ii. Jonathan, b 22d 11 mo 1797.
iii. Anna, b 31st 3 mo 1799.
iv. Thomas, b 23d 6 mo 1800.
v. Amos, b 8th 1 mo 1802.
vi. Hannah, b 12th 6 mo 1803; m in China 22d 10 mo 1823 William Varney, b 28th 7 mo 1799, son of Estes and Elizabeth Varney of Brunswick, Maine.

Children, surname Varney (Friends Rec, REG 70: 319,320):

1. Gustavus Benson,[7] b 25th 12 mo 1825.
2. Lydia Wentworth, b 5th 4 mo 1827.
3. Elizabeth, b 6th 2 mo 1831.
4. Aaron, b 17th 5 mo 1833.
5. Olive Clark, b 28th 7 mo 1836.
6. William Alfred, b 17th 3 mo 1840.

vii. Lydia Wentworth, b 30th 9 mo 1804; m in China 26th 11 mo 1829 Paul Taber of Albion, Maine, son of Silas Taber and his wife, Patience, deceased.
viii. Church, b 25th 2 mo 1806.
ix. Scotter, b 8th 7 mo 1808.
x. Akempis, b 10th 10 mo 1809.
xi. Olive, b 11th 7 mo 1811; m Micajah Dudley.
xii. Paulina, b 8th 4 mo 1814.

103

WILLIAM[5] CLARK, son of David (38) and Ruth (Marshall) Clark, was born in Nantucket 3 Nov 1727. He died there 16th 12 mo 1814, age 87 years, 1 month.

He married in Nantucket 1 Jan 1746/7 (VR) Zilpha Rich of Cape Cod, born 20th 10 mo 1728 (Nantucket VR), died in Nantucket 18th 1 mo 1817, age 88 years, 3 months.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Phebe,[6] b 18th 1 mo 1752; m (1) in Nantucket 6 April 1769 Zachariah Gardner, who was lost at sea in 1780, son of Andrew and Mary (Gorham) Gardner; m (2) 18 Oct 1784 Solomon Coffin, b — 11 mo 1750, d 28th 1 mo 1834, son of Zephaniah and Abigail (Coleman) Coffin.
247 ii. Prince, b 13 May 1755.
248 iii. Thomas, b about 1757, possibly earlier.
iv. Margaret, b 14th 10 mo 1760; m in Nantucket 21 Feb 1782 Uriah Bunker, b there 30th 8 mo 1759, son of Caleb (Jr) and Eunice (Gardner) Bunker.
v. Stephen, d 21st 8 mo 1782.
249 vi. William, b 31st 1 mo 1765.

104

THOMAS[5] CLARK, son of David (38) and Ruth (Marshall) Clark, was born in Nantucket 11 June 1735. He died there 8th 8 mo 1810.

He married first in Nantucket 26 Feb 1761 Hepzibah Gardner, born there 11th 11 mo 1739, died there 19th 5 mo 1798, daughter of Barnabas and Mary (Wheeler) Gardner.

He married secondly Abigail (Gardner) Macy, widow of Matthew Macy, and sister of Thomas' first wife. Abigail died in North Carolina 21st 1 mo 1808 (Nantucket VR).

Children by first wife, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Barnabas,[6] b 9 Oct 1761; lost at sea — 10 mo 1780(1781).
ii. Miriam, b 30 Oct 1763; d 7th 12 mo 1789.
250 iii. Isaiah, b 11th 3 mo 1767.
iv. Abiel (Abbie), b 28th 1 mo 1770; d 24 Nov 1826; m in Nantucket 16 June 1789 Andrew Myrick, b 26 March 1770, son of Andrew and Hannah (Myrick) Myrick; 3 dau (Merrick Gen).
v. Susanna, b 14th 12 mo 1771; d in Nantucket 10 July 1845, age 73; m there 7 June 1796 Arnold Remson, b 22d 6 mo 1776; d in Nantucket 11th 11 mo 1836.

Children, surname Remson, born in Nantucket (VR):

1. Lucretia,[7] b 22d 4 mo 1797; m Charles Hathaway of Newport, RI.
2. William, b 9th 12 mo 1799.
3. Edward, b 31st 5 mo 1802; m Jane Frisbie.
4. Daniel, b 27th 9 mo 1809.

vi. Obed, b —.
vii. Elizabeth, b 20th 12 mo 1775.
viii. Eunice, b 26th 6 mo 1780; d 24th 4 mo 1818, age 35 yr 10 mo; m 10 Feb 1805 Samuel Bailey, b in Nantucket 15th 3 mo 1776, d 11th 2 mo 1836, son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Barker) Bailey. He m (2) Lydia (Swain) Marshall, and (3) Eunice (Swain) Glidden.

105

JOSEPH[5] CLARK, son of David (38) and Ruth (Marshall) Clark, was born in Nantucket 23 Jan 1737/8. He removed to Plainfield, Conn, and died there 8 Aug 1806, age 68.

He married in Nantucket 4 Oct 1759 (VR) Anna Coffin, born there 11 April 1741, died there 12th 8 mo 1786, daughter of Major Josiah and Elizabeth (Coffin) Coffin.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR), order not certain:

i. Joseph,[6] b —; d 10th 3 mo 1792.
ii. Shubael, b in 1762; d at sea in 1796 (AMER ANC, vol 12); he (of Sherborn, Mass) m in Preston, Conn, in 1794 Esther Tracy. Child: Graneson,[7] b in Preston in 1796.

iii. Andrew, b —.
254 iv. Edward, b in 1766.
v. Jonathan, b —.
vi. Mary, b —; Polly d 8th 6 mo 1802.
vii. Betsey, b —; m Jonathan Parkhurst.
256 viii. Elisha, b 26th 1 mo 1782.

106

BENJAMIN[5] CLARK, son of David (38) and Ruth (Marshall) Clark, was born in Nantucket 10 Sept 1740. [A Benjamin Clark died in Nantucket 5th 2 mo 1803.]

He married in Nantucket 12 March 1761 (VR) Lydia Harris, born 4th 12 mo 1741, died 8th 10 mo (or 10th 8 mo) 1828, daughter of John and Abigail (Giles) Harris.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Anna,[6] b 5th 6 mo 1761; m Tilley Kingsbury.
ii. Lydia, b 17th 7 mo 1763; m Nathan Parkhurst.
257 iii. Thaddeus, b 20th 11 mo 1766.
iv. Jonathan, b 7th 7 mo 1769; m in England.
258 v. Obed, b 14th 10 mo 1771 (also 14th 8 mo 1773 and 22d 2 mo 1771).
259 vi. Uriah, b 2d 5 mo 1774.
vii. Eunice, b —; m 21 April 1798 Joseph Gifford of Falmouth (Nantucket VR).

107

DAVID[5] CLARK, son of David (38) and Ruth (Marshall) Clark, was born in Nantucket 13 April 1743. He died in Dartmouth, Mass, 8 April 1809, age 66 (VR).

He married first in Dartmouth 16 Jan 1772 (VR; int there 21 Nov 1771; int in Nantucket 23 Nov 1771) Sarah Carver of Dartmouth, born in 1747, died in Dartmouth 17 Nov 1797, age 50.

He married secondly in New Bedford 31 May 1800 (VR) Phebe (Ellis) Marshall, born in 1752-3, died in New Bedford 14 Feb 1822 in 70th year, widow of Capt Thomas Marshall of New Bedford, and daughter of Joel Ellis (and possibly born in June 1752, daughter of Joel (Jr) and Phebe Ellis, acc to Plympton VR).

David Clark was a sea captain. At the time of his second marriage he resided in New Bedford.

Children (probably others):

i. Phebe,[6] b probably in Dartmouth in 1773; d there 17 Aug 1790, age 17.

110

SETH[5] CLARK, son of Peter (39) and Ruth (Barnard) Clark, was born in Nantucket 3 June 1742. He died — 10 mo 1775 (Nantucket VR).

He married in Nantucket 30 Jan 1766 (VR) Lucretia Paddack, born there 25th 1 mo 1746, daughter of Paul and Anna Paddack. (The intention of her marriage to Francis Gardner was published 3 Dec 1761, but her name was Lucretia Paddack when she married Seth Clark.)

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Eunice,[6] b 9th 12 mo 1767; m (1) Eben (Eber) Coleman, son of John and Anna Coleman; m (2) Peter Grinnell of Newport, RI.
ii. Seth, b 12th 7 mo 1769; d at sea.
iii. Stephen, b 19th 9 mo 1771.

111

FRANCIS[5] CLARK, son of Peter (39) and Ruth (Barnard) Clark, was born in Nantucket 17 April 1748. He died before 29 April 1819.

He married in Nantucket 30 Nov 1769 Mary Gardner, born 29th 6 mo 1749, daughter of Jonathan and Patience (Bunker) Gardner. She died in Nantucket 29 April 1819, a widow (VR).

Children (Nantucket VR):

i. Elizabeth,[6]
ii. Phebe
iii. Ruth
iv. Judith, b in 1781; m (1) Isaac Leggett; m (2) as his 2d wife, Elihu S. Bunker, who d 4th 8 mo 1847, son of Silas Bunker.

112

REUBEN[5] CLARK, son of Josiah (41) and Ruth (Lovell) Clark, was born in Nantucket 14 Oct 1735. He died there 13th 11 mo 1790.

He married first in Nantucket 24 Feb 1757 Mary Whippey, born there 14 July 1734, died there — 1 mo 1778, daughter of James and Patience (Long) Whippey.

He married secondly in Nantucket 16 Sept 1780 Deborah (Bunker) Luce, born 30th 11 mo 1736 (Nantucket rec), widow of Barzillai Luce of Tisbury, and daughter of Reuben and Mary (Chase) Bunker.

Children by first wife, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Susanna,[6] b 7 Nov 1757; m (int 25 Nov 1774) John Coffin, Jr, b 12th 4 mo 1753, son of John and Anna (Coleman) Coffin.
ii. Abigail, b 29 May 1760; d 16th 8 mo 1775 (Nantucket VR).
iii. Jane (Janet), b 15 Nov 1764; m 26 Aug 1784 Edward Coffin, Jr, b 4th 9 mo 1759, son of Edward and Parnal (Calef) Coffin.
264 iv. Reuben, b 28 Sept 1767.

113

DANIEL[5] CLARK, son of Ichabod (44) and Deborah (Bunker) Clark, was born in Nantucket about 1747. ((A Daniel Clark died in Hudson, NY, 15th 4 mo 1828 (Nantucket VR).))

He married in Nantucket 3 Dec 1767 Eleanor Swain, daughter of Stephen and Jane (Gibbs) Swain (see REG 123:130).

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Henry,[6] m Lydia Coffin, dau of Sheffield and Eliza (Barnard) Coffin,
ii. ?Daniel
iii. John M., b in 1780; m Hepzibeth Paddack. dau of Daniel Paddack.
iv. Jemima
v. Mary, m Judah Paddack, son of Stephen and Eunice Paddack.

114

REUBEN[5] CLARK, son of Ichabod (44) and Deborah (Bunker) Clark, was born in Nantucket about 1755, and died there in 1790 (VR).

He married in Nantucket 26 Dec 1776 Susanna Gardner, born 15 Dec 1756 (VR), died there in 1790 (VR), daughter of Zaccheus and Jemima (Coffin) Gardner.

He was called "Reuben Clark, Jr."

116

THOMAS[5] CLARK, son of Thomas (46) and Mary (Ellis) Clark, was born in Plymouth 18 June 1718. He died there 25 Aug 1744 (VR).

He married in Plymouth 18 March 1742 Ruth[5] Morton, born there 25 March 1718 (VR), daughter of Josiah[4] and Elizabeth (Clark) Morton (17-iv).

William Clark, yeoman, was appointed administrator of Thomas's estate, 18 Sept 1744 (Plymouth Co PR 9:347).

Children, born in Plymouth (PR):

i. Elizabeth,[6] b about 1742-3. Josiah Morton, gent, was appointed her guardian, 10 Sept 1753 (Plymouth Co PR 13:103).
ii. Mary, b about 1744. Josiah Morton was appointed her guardian, 10 Sept 1753. She elected Daniel Dimon to be her guardian 24 June 1761 (ibid, 13:104; 18:35).

117

ISRAEL[5] CLARK, son of Josiah (47) and Thankful (Tupper) Clark, was born in Plymouth 10 Sept 1720. He died there in Oct 1788.

He married 13 May 1742 (int in Plymouth 31 Oct 1741) Deborah Pope, born in Sandwich 23 Feb 1725, daughter of Seth and Jerusha (Tobey) Pope (Pope Fam).

Israel's will, dated 22 Oct 1788, and probated 31 Oct 1788, mentions his wife Deborah; sons Josiah, Thomas and Seth; and seven daughters: Jerusha, Thankful, Lurana, Elizabeth, Abigail, Olive, and Grace (Plymouth Co PR 30:461). Deborah Clark is listed in the 1790 census for Plymouth, next to her sons Thomas and Seth, with one male under 16 and three females in her household.

Children, born in Plymouth (VR):

269 i. Josiah,[6] b 18 Jan 1743/4.

ii. Jerusha, b 28 Oct 1745; d 29 Dec 1817, age 72 yr (GS, Manomet Ponds Cem); m int in Plymouth 11 July 1767 Lt Thomas[5] Ellis, b 26 Sept 1744, bap in Sandwich 25 Nov 1744, d 18 April 1800 in 57th yr (GS), son of William[4] and Patience (Gibbs) Ellis.

Children, surname Ellis, born in Plymouth (REG 122: 56):

1. Betsey,[7] b 2 April 1770; m 24 Nov 1785 Nathaniel Swift of Sandwich.
2. William, b 22 Dec 1771; d in Kingston, Jamaica, 2 May 1810; m 28 Feb 1793 Hepzibah Blackwell.
3. Lydia, b about 1773; m in Plymouth 25 Aug 1792 Silvanus Morey.
4. Jerusha, b about 1775; d s p before 1800.
5. Mary (Polly), b about 1777; m 8 Nov 1798 Josiah Swift, Jr.
6. Lucy, b about 1779; m 10 Oct 1801 Hunnewell Haskell of Rochester.
7. Thomas, b about 1781; d in Plymouth 18 Dec 1847; m 1 Jan 1802 Rebecca Burgess of Sandwich.
8. Nathaniel, b about 1783; d in Plymouth in 1858; m there 6 March 1810 Remember Swift.

270 iii. Thomas, b 17 Nov 1747.

iv. Thankful, b 23 Jan 1749/50; d 2 April 1799 in 50th yr (Middleboro ChR); m (1) int in Plymouth 14 July 1770 Miles Long, who came to Plymouth from North Carolina (L/P); m (2) in 1780 Ezra Holmes, b in 1748, son of James and Content (Sylvester) Holmes.

Children by first husband, surname Long:

1. Thomas,[7] b about 1772; m int in Plymouth 21 March 1795 (VR) Bathsheba Churchill of Plymouth; rem to Buckfield, Maine.
2. Elizabeth, b about 1774; d 21 March 1795; m John Clark (#125).

Child by second husband, surname Holmes:

3. Miles

v. Lurana, b 23 March 1751/2 (OS); d in 1835; m in

Plymouth 24 Oct 1786 (VR II:288), as his 2d wife, Elisha Perry of Sandwich, b 24 July 1749, d in Sandwich 25 Nov 1826, age 78 yr (REG 116:104), son of Timothy and Susanna (Ellis) Perry.

vi. Elizabeth (Bettey), b 16 Jan 1754; m in Plymouth 3 May 1782 (VR II:288), as his 4th wife, John Cornish, b 6 June 1734, d 21 May 1818, son of Benjamin and Experience (Gibbs) Cornish (Cornish Gen, pp 136,140).

Children, surname Cornish (ibid):

1. Freeman (twin),[7] b 24 Oct 1782.
2. Clark (twin), b 24 Oct 1782.
3. Phebe, b 20 April 1785; m (1) Israel[7] Clark (# 392); m (2) John B. Thurston.

vii. Abigail, b 13 May 1756; m in Plymouth 15 Dec 1786 (VR II:288) Josiah Cornish, b there 15 Oct 1760, d 10 Oct 1844, son of Thomas and Anne (Bates) Cornish. He served in Revolution; rem to Oneida, NY, in 1837 (J.E. Cornish, Cornish Gen, 1907, p 143).

Children, surname Cornish (ibid, p 143):

1. Grace,[7] b 10 Sept 1787; m int in Plymouth 1 Oct 1802 Elijah Morey, son of Elijah and Rebecca (West) Morey.
2. Allen, b 1 Sept 1789; m int in Plymouth in April 1809 Clarissa Cornish.
3. Josiah, b 24 Sept 1791; m int in Plymouth 16 Nov 1816 Charlotte Wadsworth of Duxbury.
4. (Dr) Aaron, b 4 Dec 1793; d 7 April 1864.
5. Abigail Clark, b 2 March 1800; m int in Plymouth 26 Dec 1817 Abraham Williams Nye of Sandwich; rem to Wisconsin.

viii. Olive, b 1 Jan 1759; living in 1788; poss m in Rochester 13 July 1777 (VR) Samuel Sherman of Dartmouth.

ix. Grace, b 22 June 1761; m (1) in Plymouth 24 June 1787 Sylvester Holmes, who d 22 April 1789 (ChR); m (2) 5 Jan 1796 John[5] Clark (#125).

271 x. Seth, b 10 April 1766.

118

JAMES[5] CLARK, son of James (48) and Meriba (Tupper) Clark, was born in Plymouth 30 April 1727. He died in Dartmouth 15 March 1775 in his 48th year (VR).

He married in Rochester 13 Nov 1750 (VR)(int in Plymouth 1 Sept 1750) Susanna Haskell.

His will of 1775 names his wife Susanna; sons Thomas and John; and daughters Abigail and Cynthia.

His widow is listed in the 1790 census for New Bedford with two males over 16, one under 16, and two females in her household.

Children, baptized in Dartmouth (VR):

i. Susanna,[6] b about 1751; d in Dartmouth 5 Nov 1752 (VR).
ii. Abigail, b in Plymouth 22 Dec 1752 (VR; 1 Jan 1752 in Dartmouth VR); bap 30 Oct 1763.
iii. John, b in Plymouth 5 Jan 1754 (VR; Jonathan, b 5 Jan 1754 in Dartmouth VR); bap 30 Oct 1763.
iv. Roger, b 9 March 1756; bap 30 Oct 1763; d in Dartmouth 4 Aug 1773 in 19th yr (VR).
v. Susanna, b in 1756; d 13 Aug 1757, age 11 mo 4 da.
vi. Elisha, b about 1761; bap 30 Oct 1763; d 27 Feb 1767 in 6th yr (VR).
vii. Cynthia, bap 21 April 1765; m in Dartmouth 28 Aug 1785 (VR) Elisha (or John) Copeland.
viii. Thomas, bap 28 June 1767.
ix. Elizabeth, b about 1768-9; d 7 Oct 1770 in 2d yr.
x. Sarah, b about 1770-71; d 6 Dec 1772 in 2d yr.

122

LOTHROP[5] CLARK, son of James (51) and Hannah (Swift) Clark, was born in Plymouth 3 May 1751. He died there in 1841-2.

He married (int in Plymouth 17 Oct 1772) Mary Rider, born about 1755, baptized at Manomet Ponds 19 May 1761, daughter of Benjamin and Betty Rider.

Lothrop Clark was a private in Capt Zaccheus Bartlett's Co, Col Lothrop's Regt; marched from Plymouth (South Precinct) to Bristol, RI, 11 Dec 1776 on an alarm; service 10 da (MSSR III: 597).

He made his will 10 July 1827, and it was probated on the 3d Monday of Jan 1842. He named his wife Mary; daughters: Hannah, wife of Obadiah King; Mary, wife of David Perry; and Sarah Clark; grandaughters: Mary Ellis, daughter of his son Lothrop, deceased; and Sarah Hovey. His sons Benjamin and Stephen were named executors (Plymouth Co PR 84:2).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR II:348):

i. Mary,[6] b 23 March 1775; m David Perry.
ii. Lothrop, b 3 May 1778; d 19 March 1805; m (int in Plymouth 31 July 1801) Mary (Polly) Bartlett. His widow Mary was appointed administratrix of his estate 7 March 1806 (Plymouth Co PR 39:54).

Children:

1. Mary L.,[7] m in Plymouth 10 May 1826 (VR) Freeman[7] Ellis, b in 1804, son of William and Betsey (Harlow) Ellis (L/P).
2. Sarah, m ——— Hovey.

iii. Betsey, b 7 Dec 1781; d 8 Oct 1811.
iv. Hannah, b 28 July 1784; m in Plymouth 18 Dec 1806 Obadiah King of Plymouth.

Children, surname King, born in Plymouth (VR II: 346):

1. Hannah,[7] b 5 Dec 1807; d 1 Jan 1823.
2. Sophronia, b 25 May 1810.
3. Obadiah, b 15 Nov 1813.
4. Lothrop C., b 3 Feb 1815.
5. Nathaniel C., b 6 —— 1817.
6. Stephen C., b 13 Sept 1820; lost at sea, age 19 yr 5 mo.
7. Kendall W., b 14 Oct 1825.

v. Sarah, b 2 Dec 1787; unm in 1827.
vi. Eleanor, b 25 March 1790; not mentioned in father's will.
277 vii. Benjamin, b 27 May 1792.
278 viii. Stephen, b 31 March 1797.

123

JAMES[5] CLARK, son of James (51) and Hannah (Swift) Clark, was born in Plymouth 28 Sept 1762. He died there in 1821.

He married in Plymouth 4 March 1784 (VR II:288) Lucy Bartlett.

He was a yeoman. He is listed in the 1790 census for Plymouth with one male under 16 and two females in his family besides himself. His will, made 14 Oct 1819, with a codicil made 9 June 1820, was probated 20 May 1821. He named his son Ezra (executor); daughters: Lucy, wife of Josiah Sturtevant; Sarah, wife of Otis Nichols; and Rebecca, wife of Ellis Morey; and his granddaughter Cynthia Holmes, daughter of his daughter Thankful Holmes, deceased (Plymouth Co PR 53:403).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR in MD 24:17):

i. Jonathan,[6] b 19 March 1785; d 21 April 1785.
ii. Bartlett, b 29 Jan 1786; d 26 April 1786.
iii. James, b 15 March 1787; d 2 Aug 1804.
iv. Lucy, b 11 Aug 1788; m (int in Plymouth 2 July 1805) Josiah Sturtevant of Plymouth, son of Thomas and Sarah (Soule) Sturtevant.

Children, surname Sturtevant, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. James Clark,[7] b 27 April 1806; m Gertrude Jaycockes.
2. Thomas, b 12 March 1808.
3. Josiah, b 21 Jan 1810.
4. Zachariah, b 26 April 1812.

v. Thankful, b 9 June 1791; d before 1821; m in Plymouth 17 Dec 1812 Calvin Holmes.

Child, surname Holmes:

1. Cynthia,[7]

vi. Sarah, b 10 April 1794; m in Dec 1814 (VR; int 19 Nov 1814) Otis Nichols.

Children, surname Nichols, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. Hannah,[7] b 24 Dec 1818.
2. Sarah, b 8 Jan 1824.
3. Otis, b 8 Oct 1829.
4. Susan, b 4 Oct 1834.
5. Gertrude, b 10 June 1837.

vii. Rebecca, b 24 June 1796; m in Plymouth 7 Oct 1819 (VR II:417) Ellis Morey.

279 viii. Ezra, b 20 March 1798.

ix. David, b 2 May 1800; d y.

x. Lewis, b 11 June 1802; d y.

124

SETH[5] CLARK, son of James (51) and Hannah (Swift) Clark, was born in Plymouth 23 May 1767. He died there in 1805.

He married in Plymouth 17 Dec 1788 Mary Tupper, daughter of Nathaniel and Susanna (Blackmer) Tupper.

Josiah Sturtevant (see #123-iv), physician, was appointed administrator of Seth's estate, 24 Oct 1805 (Plymouth Co PR 39:26). James Clark (#123) and Jno Clark (#125) were sureties on the bond.

Children, born in Plymouth (VR II:326):

i. Seth,[6] b 29 May 1790.

ii. Nathaniel, b 13 Sept 1792; m in Plymouth 7 May 1814 (VR) Harriet Washburn.

iii. Israel, b 29 July 1794; m (1) Catherine Dunbar; m (2) in Plymouth 21 April 1833 (VR II:222) Laura M. Perkins.

iv. Nancy, b 18 Aug 1796; m (int in Plymouth 10 Feb 1816) Israel Briggs of Wareham.

v. Susanna (Susan S.), b 1 Feb 1799; d in New Bedford 1 Aug 1837 in 39th yr; m (int in Plymouth 4 June 1820; int in New Bedford 29 July 1820) Howard Nichols of New Bedford.

Children, surname Nichols, born in New Bedford (VR):

1. Seth Clark,[7] bap 25 May 1823.
2. Harriet, b in Jan 1826; bap 16 Sept 1827; d 28 Dec 1830, age 4 yr 11 mo 18 da.
3. Nathaniel C., b in 1828; d 16 Sept 1828, age 6 mo 24 da.
4. Susan Reed, bap 8 Jan 1831.
5. Catherine C., b in Nov 1832; d 24 Sept 1835, age 2 yr 10 mo.
6. Howard, b in Sept 1840; d 24 Sept 1842, age 2 yr.

vi. Joseph S., b 19 Dec 1801; m in New Bedford 27 Dec 1831

(VR) Harriet B. Bourne, dau of Joseph Bourne of New Bedford. Joseph Clark was a minister in Sturbridge at the time of his marriage.

Children, born in Sturbridge (VR):

1. Harriet,[7] b 6 Nov 1832; d 31 Aug 1833.
2. Harriet Sophia, b 26 May 1834.
3. Joseph Bourne, b 5 Nov 1836.

vii. Sarah, b 5 Nov 1804.

125

JOHN[5] CLARK, called "Jr," son of James (51) and Hannah (Swift) Clark, was born in Plymouth 22 Oct 1771. He died there after 19 June 1806 and before 7 Jan 1807, leaving his widow Grace and children (Plymouth Co PR 39:101; 47:103).

He married first in Plymouth 17 Nov 1791 (VR; int 22 Oct 1791) Elizabeth[7] (Betsey) Long (117-iv-1), daughter of Miles and Thankful[6] (Clark) Long. She died 21 March 1795, age 21, and is buried in White Horse Cemetery, Manomet.

He married secondly in Plymouth 5 Jan 1796 (VR) Grace[6] (Clark) Holmes, born there 22 June 1761, daughter of Israel (#117) and Deborah (Pope) Clark. She was the Widow of Sylvester Holmes, and sister of his first wife. She died in New Bedford 3 Oct 1837, age 75 (VR).

Child by first wife, born in Plymouth (VR):

i. Thankful,[6] b 26 April 1793; m in Plymouth 8 Jan 1810 (VR) Charles Peterson, b in Duxbury 11 Nov 1788 (VR), d 17 Nov 1845, son of Reuben and Abigail (Soule) Peterson.

Children, surname Peterson, born in Plymouth (VR):

1. John Clark,[7] b 29 Nov 1811; m (1) in 1835 Lucy G. Holmes, dau of Seth Holmes; m (2) in Holden, Mass, 5 Sept 1839 (VR) Roxana L. Howard.
2. Betsey Thomas, b 17 March 1815.
3. Charles Henry, b 28 Sept 1817; m (1) in Plymouth 1 Nov 1842 (VR) Lucy[7] Clark (#279-ii), dau of Ezra Clark.
4. David Lewis, b 29 Sept 1819; d in Duxbury 7 Jan 1894; m in 1842 Rachel T. Valler, dau of Simeon Valler.
5. Sylvester Holmes, b 15 June 1822; m in 1850 Matilda Scattergood.
6. Daniel Porter, b 10 July 1826; m in 1853 Jerusha M. Clark (#277-iv), dau of Benjamin Clark.
7. George Soule, b 29 Jan 1830; m in 1854 Elizabeth Faunce, dau of Thaddeus Faunce.
8. Ichabod B.(twin), b 17 March 1833; m in 1865 Henrietta C. Austin.
9. Sarah (twin), b 17 March 1833; m David H. Babcock.
10. Laura Clark, b 9 June 1835.

Children by second wife, born in Plymouth (VR):

ii. Betsey, b 1 May 1796; m in Plymouth 9 June 1815 (VR II:281) Ivory Hovey Bartlett, b in Plymouth 21 Sept 1794 (VR), son of Abner and Anna (Hovey) Bartlett.

Children, surname Bartlett, born in Plymouth (L/P):

1. Abner,[7]
2. Ivory
3. George
4. William
5. Robert
6. Catherine
7. Dolor

iii. Deborah Pope, b 13 March 1798; d 17 Oct 1886; m in Plymouth 15 Oct 1815 (VR) Nathaniel Nye of Sandwich, b there 1 June 1793, d in New Bedford 28 Dec 1876, son of Nathaniel and Celia ( ) Nye (Nye Gen). He served in the War of 1812. He res for a time in Lee, Oneida Co, NY, and later rem to New Bedford.

Children, surname Nye:

1. Celia Tobey,[7] b 6 Nov 1817; d 19 June 1860; m 4 Dec 1834 James H. Staples.
2. Betsey C., b 1 Feb 1820; d 13 Oct 1821.
3. John Henry, b 30 Dec 1823.
4. Edward Othman, b 3 Oct 1826.
5. Sylvester Holmes, b 25 Sept 1830.
6. Betsey Clark, b 19 Sept 1833; d 28 Sept 1833.
7. Grace Elizabeth, b 8 Nov 1835; d in 1836.
8. Grace Clark, b 2 Oct 1837; m 18 March 1857 Alonzo Munson Weed.
9. Catherine, b 15 1841; m 12 Nov 1862 Robert W. Bartlett.

iv. John, b 26 Feb 1800.

SIXTH GENERATION

130

WILLIAM[6] CLARK, Jr, son of William (52) and Sarah (Howard) Clark, was born in Plymouth about 1768. He died there, insolvent, before 19 Sept 1800. His estate was distributed to his creditors, 1 May 1802. He was a mariner (Plymouth Co PR 34:245; 37:98).

He married in Plymouth 18 Feb 1790 (VR;ChR) Zilpha Bramhall, born there 25 Jan 1768 (VR), daughter of George and Zilpha (Richmond) Bramhall. She died by drowning 26 Jan 1798.

On 14 April 1804, Daniel Clark of Plymouth (possibly brother of William) was appointed guardian of William's children: Sarah, Abigail, Polly, and William, all under 14 years of age (ibid, 32:233,344).

William's father, William Clark, Sr, in his will of 16 June 1817, mentioned all of William Jr's children: Abigail Clark, Sally Curtis, Mary Howland, and William Clark.

Children (PR):

i. Sarah,[7] b about 1791; d in Middleboro 1 May 1864 (Deaths, p 49); m in Plymouth 30 April 1810 (VR) David Curtis, who d in Middleboro in March 1868 (Deaths). She became a member of the Middleboro Church 15 July 1810 (ChR).

Children, surname Curtis, born in Middleboro (VR):

1. David Lyman,[8] b 15 Feb 1819.
2. Harvey S., m Abigail Lincoln of Taunton.

ii. Abigail, b about 1793; living in 1817.

iii. Mary (Polly) Bramhall, b about 1795; m int in Plymouth 7 Sept 1816 William Howland, b there 21 Dec 1794 (VR), son of Abraham and Elizabeth (Finney) Howland.

Child (possibly others), surname Howland:

1. Mary,[8] mentioned in 1843 will of Amasa Clark (52-iv).

iv. William, b about 1797; living in 1817.

131

JOHN[6] CLARK, son of William (52) and Sarah (Howard) Clark, was born in Plymouth about 1770. He died there 30 May 1841.

He married in Carver 20 March 1794 Eleanor Shurtleff, born in Plympton, daughter of Ichabod and Eletha (Washburn)

Shurtleff (Shurtleff Gen).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR II:334):

286 i. John Howard,[7] b 30 Aug 1794.
ii. Eleanor Washburn, b 30 July 1797; m in Plymouth 20 Nov 1826 (VR II:435) Joseph Chamberlain.
iii. Daniel, b 12 Aug 1800; m in Plymouth 5 Nov 1829 (VR II:435) Mary Jones Lucas, b in 1804. He was a seaman. His will, dated 17 April 1844, probated in May 1853, left everything to his wife, Mary Jones Clark (Plymouth Co PR 95:243).
iv. Amasa Stetson, b 3 May 1803; not mentioned in uncle Amasa Clark's will of 1843.
v. Edward Doten, b 27 Jan 1809; living in 1843.
vi. Joseph

132

NATHANIEL[6] CLARK, son of William (52) and Sarah (Howard) Clark, was born in Plymouth about 1772. He died there in 1820 (PR).

He married in Plymouth 9 Feb 1797 (VR II:279) Lydia Sampson, daughter of Sylvanus and Mary (Wright) Sampson, and a descendant of Francis Cooke and William Brewster.

Nathaniel was a mariner. He was called "Nathaniel 3d." All of his children were mentioned in the will of their uncle, Amasa Clark, in 1843 (Plymouth Co PR 85:87). Vinal Burgess, Nathaniel's son-in-law, was appointed administrator of Nathaniel's estate, 19 June 1820 (ibid, 46:418).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR II:334):

i. Lydia,[7] b 19 Nov 1798; m in Plymouth in Jan 1820 (VR) Abiathar Hoxie of Middleboro.

Children, surname Hoxie, born in Plymouth (VR;L/P):

1. Abiathar,[8] b 26 May 1823; m Lucy L. (Morton), widow of Alonzo Bartlett and widow of Josiah Morton.
2. Nathaniel C., b 14 Oct 1828; m (1) Elizabeth Sampson; m (2) Caroline W. Doten.
3. William, b 3 March 1831.
4. Edward W., b 26 Aug 1833; m (1) Ruth C. Morton; m (2) Mary C. Holmes.
5. Lydia S., b 11 July 1837; m Thomas C. Smith.

ii. Esther, b 20 March 1801; m 27 Nov 1819 Vinal Burgess, b 18 Jan 1797 (Burgess Gen), son of William and Ruth (Sampson) Burgess.

Children, surname Burgess (Burgess Gen; L/P):

1. Vinal,[8] d in inf.
2. Asenath, b 16 May 1821; m (1) Solomon Holmes; m

(2) Aaron Sampson.
3. Vinal, b 8 Oct 1824; d at sea in Sept 1837.
4. Lydia C., b 30 Aug 1825; m in Plymouth 14 Nov 1846 Sylvanus Sampson.
5. Experience, b 17 Aug 1827.
6. Seth, b 22 July 1829.
7. Frederick, b in 1831; d in inf.
8. Frederick, b 14 Sept 1832; m Harriet Leland.
9. Sylvanus William, b in 1834.
10. Esther Clark (twin), b 27 June 1837; m Gustavus Griffith Sampson.
11. Sarah T. (twin), b 27 June 1837; m Braman Bennett.
12. Ruth, b 8 July 1841; m Isaac Sturtevant Burgess.
13. Lucy S., b 17 Oct 1843; m Joseph P. Thurston.

iii. Naomi, b 13 Sept 1804; d prob before 1843; m in Plymouth in Oct 1821 (VR II:434) Thomas Manter, son of Prince and Lucy (Besse) Manter.

iv. Experience, b 21 Sept 1806; m as his first wife Hiram Sampson, son of Sylvanus and Ruth (Burgess) Sampson. He m (2) Ruth (Nickerson) Finney, widow of Seth Finney.

Children, surname Sampson:

1. Hiram, m Maria J. Cox.
2. Polly.

v. Mary, b 31 Jan 1809; m (1) in Plymouth 26 Nov 1829 (VR II:435) George Finney, Jr, who d before March 1843, son of Clark and Polly (Wethered) Finney; m (2) 3 March 1847 as his 3d wife William Cox.

Children by first husband, surname Finney:

1. George,[8] b in 1830; m Abby Warren Morton.
2. Adaline, b in 1832; m Ebenezer Cobb.
3. Alvin, m (1) Hannah Vaughn; m (2) Marcia W. Doten.
4. Nancy, b in 1836; m Augustus Hadaway.

Children by second husband, surname Cox:

5. Mary C., b in 1848.
6. Sylvanus Clark, b in 1854.

vi. Nathaniel, b 14 March 1811 (13 on GS, Carver); m Rebecca Phinney, b 3 Jan 1813 (GR, Carver), dau of George and Abigail (Finney) Finney (L/P); res in Plymouth in 1850 (census).

Child (possibly others):

1. Nathaniel T.,[8] b in 1847-8; m int in Plymouth 19 Nov 1867 (VR III:276) Maria Adelaide Pratt of Carver, b there 18 Jan 1844, dau of Lewis and Amanda Pratt.

133

THOMAS[6] CLARK, son of Josiah (54) and Elizabeth (Cornish) Clark, was born in Plymouth 18 Jan 1782. He died about 1813, and certainly before 21 Jan 1839, the date of his father's will.

He married in Plymouth 5 March 1807 (VR II:281) Ellen Bartlett, born there 27 Aug 1786, died after 1850, daughter of Abner and Anna (Hovey) Bartlett. She resided near her son, Thomas E. Clark, in 1850.

Children, born in Plymouth (VR II:347):

290 i. Thomas Edward,[7] b 12 Aug 1809.

ii. Ivory Hovey, b 9 Aug 1812; m int in Plymouth 14 Feb 1855 (VR III:179) Maria E. Robbins, dau of Levi and Harriet Newell (Robbins) Robbins.

134

WILLIAM[6] CLARK, son of Josiah (54) and Elizabeth (Cornish) Clark, was born in Plymouth 24 Aug 1785. He died there in 1878 (PR).

He married first in Plymouth 30 Nov 1808 (VR II:281) Nancy Bartlett.

He, then called Capt William Clark, married secondly in Plymouth in May 1831 (VR II:250) Mrs Betsey (Morton) Whiting, born about 1804 (1850 census), widow of Joseph Whiting and daughter of Ichabod and (?Betsey Holbrook) Morton.

William Clark made his will 28 May 1862 leaving everything to his wife (Plymouth Co PR 142:400).

Child (possibly others):

i. Elizabeth H.,[7] b about 1834 (1850 census); m int in Plymouth 28 May 1859 Sydney T. Holmes. He m (2) int in Plymouth 12 Nov 1863 Lucretia W. Bartlett.

135

CONSIDER[6] CLARK, son of Thomas (55) and Deborah (Fuller) Clark, was born in Plymouth and baptized there 22 June 1783. He died there in 1831 (PR).

He married in Plymouth 12 June 1803 (int 25 Dec 1802; VR II:280) Sarah Samson, daughter of Sylvanus and Mary (Wright) Samson.

Consider Clark selected John Paty to be his guardian 6 April 1797 (Plymouth Co PR 32:80). He was a mariner. His widow Sarah was appointed administratrix of his estate 11 April 1831 (ibid, 61:417).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR II:337):

i. Thomas,[7] b 19 Aug 1803.

ii. Consider, b 13 Dec 1805; possibly m in Middleboro Mahala Ryder.

iii. Henry Pelham, b 25 Dec 1808; m Catherine C. Moore.

Child, possibly others:

1. Jennie,[8] m George W. Hodge.

iv. Abigail M., b after 1814 and before 1821; m ——— Thomas. In 1835 she chose her brother Henry P. Clark to be her guardian (Plymouth Co PR 65:399).

v. Sarah, possibly m in Plymouth 5 Oct 1837 Peleg W. Clark (of the John Clark family), a resident of Middleboro.

136

JOSEPH[6] CLARK, son of Dr Joseph (56) and Rebecca (Jacox) Clark, was born in Middleboro 12 Aug 1793.

He married Zilpha Miller, born 17 Jan 1796 (d r), died in Middleboro 30 Sept 1873, age 77 years, 8 months, 13 days, leaving a will (Plymouth Co PR 141:74).

Their children, Zilpha M. Warren and Rebecca F. Clark, were mentioned in the will of Joseph's sister Augusta (ibid, 141:552).

Children, born in Middleboro (VR):

i. Susan Augusta,[7] b 12 Jan 1822.

ii. Zilpha M., b in 1825; d 22 April 1887, age 61 yr 8 mo; m Warren.

iii. Rebecca Frances, b 16 June 1833; res in Middleboro in 1867.

137

JOSIAH[6] CLARK, son of Thomas (57) and Bethia (Hall) Clark, was born in Harwich in 1762. He died in 1837 (Barnstable Cem).

He married first in Boston 15 May 1788 (Comm Rept 30:75) Margaret White, born about 1762, died 10 April 1822, age 60, daughter of John and Jane White of Boston. She is buried in the Baptist Cemetery, Hyannis.

He married secondly in Barnstable 9 Aug 1822 (VR) Rachel Berry, born in 1771, died in 1857, buried in Barnstable.

Children by first wife, born in Harwich:

i. Thomas,[7] b 16 Feb 1790; d in June 1831, lost on passage from Boston to Philadelphia (Brewster VR).

ii. James Cook, b 16 Sept 1792.

iii. John, b 5 July 1794; d in June 1831, lost on passage from Boston to Philadelphia (Brewster VR).

iv. Priscilla, b 2 Oct 1796.

v. Ebenezer, b 24 Feb 1799.

138

SAMUEL[6] CLARK, son of Thomas (57) and Bethia (Hall) Clark, was born in Harwich about 1764-5, and baptized there in the

First Parish Church 22 Sept 1765. He died in Harwich in 1801.

He married in Harwich in Aug 1796 (VR) Bethiah Comstock.

He and his wife Bethiah and his widowed mother, who called herself a spinster, sold property in Harwich, 3 Feb 1797 (Harwich Deeds 1:25).

He died intestate. The report of claims against his estate was filed 28 Sept 1801. Listed among his debts were: a claim of Josiah Clark (his brother), and a note to Bethiah Clark (his mother) for $170.00, with interest of $36.53 (Barnstable Co PR Z-8).

Bethiah Clark was appointed 16 March 1802 as guardian of Samuel's minor children, Samuel and Bethiah (ibid, 22:280).

Children:

i. Samuel,[7] b about 1797.
ii. Bethiah, b about 1799.

142

ISAAC[6] CLARK, son of Kimball (61) and Mary (Paddock) Clark, was born in Harwich 10 Oct 1761. He died at Prince's Island off the coast of Africa 11 Feb 1819.

He married in Yarmouth 28 April 1789 Temperance[5] Sears, born there 9 Aug 1764, daughter of Edmund[4] and Hannah (Crowell) Sears. She was appointed administratrix of Isaac's estate (Barnstable Co PR Z-261).

During the Revolution Isaac served as a privateer. He became a shipmaster, engaged in trade with Russia. He was representative to the General Court from Brewster, 1803-1812. His widow was living in Brewster with her daughter Temperance in 1850. Guardian for his minor children was appointed in 1819.

Children, first seven born in Harwich (Brewster VR):

i. Mary Paddock,[7] b 27 May 1791; d in Brewster 11 April 1877; m there 2 May 1824 (VR) Jeremiah Mayo of Brewster, b 29 Jan 1786 (Brewster VR), d 26 June 1867, son of Asa and Sarah (Seabury) Mayo.

Children, surname Mayo, born in Brewster (VR):

1. Mary Catherine,[8] b 1 April 1826; m 27 Nov 1844 William H. Bangs of Boston, b 19 Nov 1813; 6 chil.
2. Charles Edwin, b 26 Oct 1827; m 7 May 1861 Eliza Caroline Fitch, b in Westfield, NY, 16 April 1832; res in St Paul, Minn, where he was in the hardware business. He was the compiler of the Mortuary Record of the Old Burying Ground, Brewster, published in 1898.

Children, born in St Paul:

1. Catharine Augusta,[8] b 28 Nov 1862.
2. Alfred Seabury, b 3 Feb 1869.
3. Charles Farrell, b and d in 1864.
4. Eliza Winslow, b 19 July 1865.

3. Sarah Augusta, b 24 Aug 1830; unm.

ii. Hannah, b 24 June 1792; d 3 Nov 1841; m 4 Nov 1813 Winslow[6] Hall of Sandwich, b 2 Sept 1792, d 13 Aug 1875, son of Joshua and Eunice (Winslow) Hall.

Children, surname Hall, born in Sandwich (WWJ):

1. Winslow C.,[8] b 9 Sept 1814; d 9 Feb 1815.
2. Eunice, b 9 Dec 1815; d 30 Aug 1852.
3. Joshua, b 9 Feb 1818; m 18 Feb 1847 Abby Jones Holway, b in Sandwich 4 April 1827. Chil, b in Sandwich: (1) Joshua Albert, b 4 April 1850 (2) Lizzie Frances, b 16 July 1853 (3) Mary Caroline, b 6 July 1857 (4) Charles Jones, b 16 Feb 1862.
4. Isaac C., b 7 Oct 1820; m 16 Jan 1843 Susanna G. Ryder, b in Chatham 1 May 1822; 4 chil.
5. Temperance, b 30 Dec 1823; d 1 May 1848.
6. Winslow, b 22 Aug 1826; m (1) in 1853 Hannah Ryder; m (2) Ellen Page of Stockton, Calif; res in San Francisco. Child: Grace, b in Nov 1862.
7. Hannah, b 23 March 1829; d 27 March 1860; m 24 Feb 1853 Isaac Swift Lawrence, b 14 Sept 1826. Chil, b in Falmouth: (1) Isaac Edwin, b 8 Dec 1853 (2) William Gray, b 21 March 1856 (3) Herbert Hall, b 21 June 1857 (4) James, b in March 1860.
8. Caroline, b 5 April 1832; d 16 July 1862; m 9 Feb 1861 Isaac S. Lawrence, husb of her dec sister. Child: (1) Carrie Hall, b 7 May 1862.
9. Mary Clark, b 7 April 1836; m 7 Sept 1859 William S. Chadwick, b in Falmouth 15 May 1824, d in Dorchester 26 Jan 1882. Chil (Chadwick): (1) Archer Bolton, b 25 Jan 1861 (2) Winslow Hall, b 2 Aug 1866 (3) Etta Frances, b 12 Aug 1869 (4) Henry Watson, b 26 Sept 1871.

iii. Isaac, b 18 May 1794; d in Havana 8 July 1818; unm.
294 iv. Lot, b 25 July 1796.
v. Strabo, b 16 Oct 1798; d 29 June 1799.
295 vi. Strabo, b 6 Jan 1801.
vii. Temperance, b 21 Oct 1802; d in 1889; m in Dec 1840 (VR) Benjamin Baker of Yarmouth, b 27 April 1800, son of Elisha and Dorcus (Matthews) Baker.

Children, surname Baker:

1. Benjamin Clark,[8] b 29 Sept 1841; m in Sept 1869 Mary E. Tucker of Middleboro. Child: Sidney Tucker,[9] b in Sept 1872.
2. Edmund Freeman, b 22 May 1845; d 5 Nov 1875.

viii. Edmund Sears, b 5 April 1804; unm.
296 ix. Albert Paddock, b 24 Nov 1807.
x. Eliza Jane, b 22 April 1810; res in Brewster in 1884; m 29 July 1830 (int in Brewster 26 June 1830)

Nathaniel Winslow, Jr, b in Brewster 14 April 1804 (VR); d 4 Jan 1880.

Children, surname Winslow, born in Brewster (VR):

1. Mary Frances,[8] b 13 Feb 1832; m Elijah E. Knowles.
2. Eliza, b 18 March 1835; d 29 Jan 1844.
3. Emma, b 13 April 1839; d 24 Feb 1840.
4. Albert, b 23 Jan 1841; m Addie C. Baker.
5. Eliza Emma, b 15 Dec 1844; m about 1868 Francis B. Foster. Chil (Foster): (1) Agnes W., b 15 April 1871 (2) Ida W., b 7 Aug 1876.
6. Ida Maria, b 8 Jan 1848; d 19 July 1878.

144

KIMBALL[6] CLARK, Jr, son of Kimball (61) and Mary (Paddock) Clark, was born in Harwich 4 May 1773. He died in Brewster 13 Aug 1817 in his 45th year. He was a mariner.

He married 24 Oct 1799 Marcy Snow, born 1 Oct 1779, died 17 Sept 1814, age 35, daughter of Joseph[5] and Priscilla (Berry) Snow (Brewster VR).

Isaac Clark was appointed administrator of Kimball's estate, and was appointed 2 Sept 1817 guardian of Kimball's minor children: "Pelina," Kimball, Ebenezer, and Seneca (Barnstable Co PR Z:194; 40:34[2]).

Children (Brewster VR):

i. Paulina,[7] b 26 July 1800; d 21 March 1801.
ii. Paulina, b 5 June 1803; prob m in Brewster (int 6 Nov 1820) Smith Eldredge of Harwich.
iii. Kimball, b 16 Aug 1805; d in Africa in Feb 1819.
iv. Ebenezer (Eben), b 16 Aug 1807.
v. Seneca, b in 1810; d in 1811.
vi. Marcy Snow, b 22 March 1813; d same day.
vii. Seneca (son), b 18 Aug 1814; d in Boston 28 April 1836, age 21.

145

ISAIAH[6] CLARK, son of Kimball (61) and Mary (Paddock) Clark, was born in Harwich 30 Nov 1777. He died in Brewster 29 July 1838 (VR), age 60 years, and is buried there in the Lower Road Cemetery.

He married in Brewster 1 Jan 1804 (VR) Deborah Manter Sears, born in Yarmouth 30 Aug 1785, died 30 Aug 1838, age 53 years (GS, Lower Road Cem), daughter of Christopher and Deborah (Manter) Sears (Sears Gen, p 149).

Isaiah's will, dated 3 July 1834, was probated 3 Aug 1838. He mentioned his wife Deborah; his three sons: William (whom he named executor), Jeremiah M., and Isaac. Also mentioned was Reliance Baker, singlewoman (Barnstable Co PR 1113).

Children, born in Brewster (VR):

i. Isaiah,[7] b 6 Oct 1805; d 28 May 1810, age 4 yr 7 mo 16 da (GS).
298 ii. William, b 27 Feb 1808.
iii. Isaiah, b 28 July 1811; d in Indian Key, Fla, 10 July 1835.
299 iv. Jeremiah Manter, b 6 July 1814.
300 v. Isaac, b 12 Sept 1818.

146

SETH[6] CLARK, son of Seth (62) and Sarah (Barnard)(Morrill) Clark, was born in Salisbury, Mass, 31 Dec 1772.

He married in Salisbury 5 Dec 1797 (VR) Susanna Noyes of Seabrook, NH, born 26 Aug 1775 (Salisbury VR).

Children, born in Salisbury (VR):

i. Sarah,[7] b 30 July 1798.
301 ii. Seth, b 25 March 1801.
302 iii. Edmund Noyes, b 16 Sept 1803.
iv. Thomas Jefferson, b 24 Jan 1806; m int in Salisbury 2 Oct 1830 Sarah Chase Currier, b there 29 Sept 1809, dau of David and Betsey (Currier) Currier.

Child (probably others), born in Salisbury (VR):

1. Susan Currier,[8] b 31 Aug 1837.

303 v. Joseph Noyes, b 17 Oct 1808.
vi. Susanna, b 20 June 1812; m in Salisbury 24 May 1838 (VR) John Pickett of Beverly, b there 9 Nov 1807 (VR) son of Thomas (Jr) and Annis (Preston) Pickett.
vii. Ann Noyes, b 17 April 1818; m in Salisbury 14 Sept 1842 (VR) David C. Bailey of Amesbury.

147

ANDREW[6] CLARK, son of David (63) and Thankful (Cole) Clark, was born, probably in Harwich, in 1765. He died in 1854, and is buried with his wife in the Harwich Center Cemetery.

He married in Harwich 21 Nov 1787 (VR) Sarah Smith, born+ in Jan 1767, died 11 Nov 1830, age 63 years, 9 months, 16 days.

Children, born in Harwich (VR):

i. Ebenezer,[7] b 10 July 1789; d in 1810.
ii. Mercy, b 31 Aug 1792. See Addenda, p 182.
iii. Olive, b 27 Oct 1794; possibly m Jacob Burgess.*
iv. Elizabeth, b 10 Aug 1796; possibly m in Harwich 6 May 1816 (VR) James Rogers. See Addenda, p 182.
v. Sabra, b 8 Dec 1798.
vi. Dorotha, b 1 Sept 1802.

---

*B 18 Sept 1793, d in Vermillion, Ill, son of Samuel and Dinah (Ellis) Burgess of Harwich; 8 chil (Burgess Gen, p 128).
+B in Harwich 26 Jan 1768 (VR), dau of John and Elizabeth (Eldredge)

148

ELIJAH[6] CLARK, son of David (63) and Thankful (Cole) Clark, was born about 1767, probably in Harwich. He died there before 30 March 1829 (PR).

He married, 12 Nov 1789, Experience Eldredge of Chatham.

His son Elisha, a mariner, was administrator of Elijah's estate. The widow Experience Clark was mentioned; inventory was ordered 30 March 1829 and taken 20 April 1829 (Barnstable Co PR 282).

Children (Harwich VR):

304 i. Reuben,[7] b 18 Aug 1791.
ii. Priscilla, b 7 Oct 1793; m Alvin Howland of Dennis.
iii. Cynthia, b 17 Aug 1796; m 2 Jan 1817 Martial[6] (Marshall?) Kelly (Patrick[5]). See Addenda, p 182.
iv. Barzillai, b 20 June 1799; m Ann Howland of Dennis.

Children, born in Dennis or Brewster (Brewster VR):

1. Isaiah,[8] b 1 Jan 1822 (1823, Dennis); d in Oct 1841.
2. Benjamin H., b 10 Sept 1826; d in Oct 1841.
3. Releafy, b 18 Dec 1828.
4. Cynthia, b 25 July 1831.
5. Emily, b 16 (or 6) Jan 1833.
6. Rosalinda, b 20 April 1837.
7. Barzillai W., b 3 April 1840.
8. Ann H., b 4 Nov 1842.

v. Elijah, b 29 April 1802.
305 vi. Elisha, b 23 April 1806

149

JONATHAN[6] CLARK, son of David (63) and Thankful (Cole) Clark, was born about 1769, probably in Harwich. He died before 19 Nov 1816 (Barnstable Co PR 40:18[2]).

He married in Harwich 19 April 1790 Deborah Ellis.

He is listed in the 1790 census for Harwich with one male over 16 and two females in his family.

Children, born in Harwich:

i. Tamsen,[7] b 31 Oct 1790; m 14 April 1806 David Kelly.
306 ii. Isaac, b 19 Aug 1792.
iii. Polly, b 20 July 1795.
306A iv. Jonathan, b 7 Nov 1797.
v. Freeman, b 9 Oct 1799. ((A Freeman Clark of Dennis m (int in Brewster 23 Nov 1816) Susan[7] Newcomb, b in 1799, dau of Jeremiah[6] Newcomb of Brewster.))
vi. Jerusha, b 4 Dec 1800.
vii. Abigail. John Reed of Yarmouth was appointed her guardian, 19 Nov 1816 (Barnstable Co PR 40:18[2]). Abigail was b 1 Jan 1804.

151

JUDAH[6] CLARK, son of Elisha (65) and Hannah (Hopkins) Clark, was born in Harwich 22 Nov 1760. He died in Conway, Mass, 19 May 1805 in his 45th year (VR).

He married in Harwich 12 Oct 1788 (VR; int in Conway 8 Oct 1788) Abigail Freeman, born in Harwich 28 July 1768 (bap 31 July 1768), died in Shelburne, Mass, 10 Oct 1833, age 65 (VR), daughter of Elkanah and Abigail (Mayo) Freeman. She married secondly (int in Conway 23 Sept 1810) James Dickinson of Shelburne, who died there 4 Jan 1825, age 63 (VR).

Judah Clark served in the Revolution from Conway; marched to camp 16 July 1780 (age 19 yr, height 5 ft 4 in); discharged 23 Dec 1780; service 5 mo, 16 da (MSSR III:552).

Children, born in Conway (VR):

i. Elkanah,[7] b 11 Sept 1789; bap 16 May 1802; d in New Orleans in July 1820.
ii. Hannah, b 4 Oct 1790; d 31 Oct 1790 (VR).
iii. Freeman, b 28 Nov 1791; d 23 Feb 1792, age 3 mo.
iv. Son, b 30 Oct 1792; d 14 Nov 1792, age 14 da.
v. Abigail, b 3 Oct 1793; d 21 Jan 1794, age 3 mo.
307 vi. Freeman, b 23 May 1795; bap 16 May 1802.
vii. Henry, b 26 Feb 1797; bap 16 May 1802; d 3 June 1832.
viii. Edmund, b 27 Jan 1799; bap 16 May 1802; d 30 Dec 1861 (WWJ).
ix. William, b 9 May 1801; bap 16 May 1802; d 30 Aug 1827 (WWJ).
x. Abigail, b 28 April 1803; d 2 Sept 1803.
308 xi. Winslow, b 29 Aug 1804; bap 12 Nov 1804.

152

ELISHA[6] CLARK, son of Elisha (65) and Hannah (Hopkins) Clark, was born in Harwich 29 Aug 1765. He died in Conway, Mass, 14 April 1847, age 81 (VR).

He married in Conway 22 Feb 1798 (int in Conway 10 Jan 1798) Lucinda (Keith) Stone, born in Petersham 10 Feb 1774 (VR), died 4 July 1858, widow of Buckminster Stone (who died in Petersham in Dec 1795) and daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah Keith.

He was a selectman in Conway in 1824.

Children, born in Conway (VR):

i. Julia,[7] b 28 Dec 1798; bap 7 Oct 1804; living in Worcester in 1884; m in Conway 12 Dec 1827 (int 11 Nov 1827) Luther White, b 11 Aug 1794, d 9 July 1872 (WWJ). He was a builder of machinery.

Children, surname White, born in Worcester (WWJ):

1. Charles Lincoln,[8] b 1 Nov 1828; d 31 Dec 1864; m in May 1860 Desda Arnold of Fort Wayne, Ind. Chil: (1) Abbie, b in Fort Wayne 13 April 1861 (2) Julia, b in Peoria, Ill, 3 Nov 1862.

2. Austin, b 5 Dec 1830; m 14 Jan 1869 Rachel Webster. Chil, b in Peoria: (1) Luther Clark, b 21 Nov 1869 (2) Laura, b 30 Aug 1871 (3) Edith, b 14 March 1875 (4) Walter Webster, b 20 Sept 1877 (5) Henry, b 10 Feb 1880.
3. Maria, b 6 Sept 1832; m 22 March 1856 James T. Stewart, MD. Chil, b in Peoria: (1) Edwin White, b 2 June 1857 (2) Minnie Belle, b 23 April 1859 (3) Herbert King, b 1862, d 1879. (4) Irene, b 2 Oct 1871 (5) Ada, b 13 Dec 1873.
4. Luther, b 6 Oct 1834; d 17 Dec 1855.
5. Edwin, b 14 Aug 1837; d 8 Aug 1842.
6. Amelia, b 22 Sept 1839; unm in 1884.
7. Henry, b 17 Dec 1842.

309 ii. Lincoln, b 9 Aug 1800.

iii. Fessenden, b 23 Sept 1802; d 16 Sept 1803.

iv. Elisha Fessenden, b 24 July 1804; studied medicine; practiced in NY State; rem to Miss in 1834, to Maqua Keta, Iowa, in 1849, to Winona, Minn, in 1856; d there 26 Feb 1879; unm.

v. Caroline, b 16 Sept 1806; d 20 Sept 1818.

vi. Lucinda Allen, b 14 Sept 1808; m in Conway 22 April 1833 (int there 2 April 1833) Ralph Ware, b there 15 Feb 1804, son of Jonathan and Anna Ware. He was a farmer; rem to Granville, Ill, where he d in May 1864. His widow rem to Hyde Park, Ill.

Children, surname Ware, born in Granville (WWJ):

1. Edward K.,[8] b 2 Aug 1834; m in Oct 1862 Mary Maxwell, who d 20 Dec 1879; grad Cambridge Law School; res in Evanston, Ill. Chil: (1) Alfred K., b 23 Aug 1863 (2) Charles, b 3 July 1865 (3) Frank, b 16 Sept 1866 (4) Mary Lillian, b 12 Oct 1874.
2. Caroline C., b 9 Oct 1836; grad Ontario Female Sem; m 1 Jan 1858 John H. Leavitt, b 11 Oct 1830; res in Waterloo, Iowa. Chil (Leavitt), b in Waterloo: (1) Mary L., b 17 Dec 1858 (2) Roger, b 25 June 1860 (3) Lucy O., b 15 June 1864 (4) Joseph, b 25 May 1869 (5) Grace C., b 23 Jan 1873.
3. Lucinda Allen, b 28 April 1839; m 26 July 1859 Nehemiah Sherwood, b 30 May 1835; res in Hyde Park, Ill. Chil (Sherwood), b in Chicago: (1) Charles Ware, b 1860, d 1861 (2) Carolyn Mae, b 3 Nov 1863 (3) Lillian, b 23 Jan 1866 (4) Tirzah Lovejoy, b 30 Oct 1868.
4. Lyman, b 11 Nov 1841; studied medicine in Philadelphia; res and practiced in Chicago; m 7 June 1877 Elizabeth Law.
5. Ann Louisa, b 25 Dec 1843; d 24 Dec 1845.
6. Elisha Clark, b 30 Aug 1846; grad M.I.T. in

1868; m 6 Sept 1870 Mary A. Hanna; res in Chicago. Chil, b there: (1) Ralph, b 3 July 1877 (2) Walter, b 13 Feb 1880.

7. Lincoln C., b 9 Sept 1849.
8. Henry F., b 30 Oct 1851.

vii. Abigail, b 12 Oct 1810; d in DuQuoin, Ill, 10 Feb 1879; m 8 April 1836 Rev Jared M. Stone, who d 10 Oct 1876; no chil.

viii. Charles L., b 30 Oct 1812; d 12 Oct 1839.

ix. Hannah, b 18 June 1815; d in Knoxville, Ill, 26 May 1844; m 17 June 1839 Cephas Arms, b 5 Oct 1811, son of Henry and Experience (Gates) Arms. His 2d wife was Laura A. Taylor.

Children, surname Arms:

1. Charles Henry,[8] b 25 Dec 1840; m 17 Oct 1866 Aurora Bartlett Clarke, b 27 June 1844; res in Hyde Park, Ill. Chil: (1) Herbert Clarke, b 3 March 1871 (2) Clara Louise, b 4 Feb 1873 (3) Ada Calista, b 21 Jan 1878.
2. Julia Hannah, b 21 May 1844; m 27 Aug 1874 George M. Barber, a commission merchant, b 2 March 1844; res in Chicago. Child, b there: (1) Carrolle, b 7 Dec 1876 (2) Louise, b 22 Nov 1877.

310 x. Edward, b 5 Nov 1817.

153

SCOTTO[6] CLARK, son of Elisha (65) and Hannah (Hopkins) Clark, was born in Harwich 14 July 1767. He died 1 May 1851.

He married first 7 Nov 1804 (int in Conway VR 29 Sept 1804) Rebecca Emerson, born in Conway 14 Dec 1777 (VR), died there 4 May 1825 (VR), daughter of Rev John and Sabra (Cobb) Emerson of Conway.

He married secondly 1 May 1827 (Hist of Conway) Joanna Adams, born in Conway 20 April 1792, daughter of Joel and Joanna (Hall) Adams.

He was a farmer.

Children, born in Conway (VR):

i. Mary Moody,[7] b 26 Sept 1805; d 11 March 1880; m 26 May 1826 Rev John Adams Nash, b in Conway 8 Sept 1798, d 7 Oct 1877; grad Amhert Coll 1824.

Children, surname Nash (WWJ):

1. Rebecca Emerson,[8] b in Aug 1827; d in Sept 1827.
2. Henry Clark, b 21 Feb 1829; m 9 Oct 1855 Emeline Kellogg, b 6 Dec 1827; 6 chil, b in Amherst.
3. William, b in 1831; d in 1832.
4. William Adams, b 17 Oct 1835; d in July 1864.

5. John Adams, b 29 May 1838 in Binghamton, NY; m 5 June 1869 Mary Ann Delaney, b in Montreal, Que; 8 chil.
6. Scotto Clark, b 5 Nov 1841 in Pittsfield, Mass; m 23 Feb 1863 Alice Valentine of Brooklyn, NY; 3 chil.
7. Duane H., b 8 Dec 1843; m 23 May 1876 Georgette Tredwell of Madison, NJ; 2 chil.

ii. Sabra Cobb, b 1 Sept 1807; d in Amherst, Mass, 23 May 1883; m 8 Sept 1828 (int in Conway VR 22 Aug 1828) Ebenezer Strong Snell, b 7 Oct 1801, d in Amherst 18 Sept 1876, son of Rev Dr Thomas Snell of North Brookfield and his wife, prob Tirzah Strong. Ebenezer entered Williams Coll in 1819, transferred in his junior year to Amherst Coll in the first class; grad Amherst 1822; commenced teaching there in 1825, appointed professor of mathematices and natural philosophy in 1834.

Children, surname Snell, born in Amherst:

1. Rebecca Emerson,[8] b 23 July 1829; d 5 Dec 1841.
2. Mary Louisa, b 8 Aug 1831.
3. Martha Porter, b 20 Oct 1835; d 23 Feb 1860.
4. Tirzah Strong, b 10 Nov 1839; m 24 July 1867 Rev Elliot Chapin Hall, b 29 April 1838; res in Jamestown, NY; 3 chil.
5. Sabra Clark, b 31 Jan 1845; unm in 1884.

iii. Fidelia, b 22 Jan 1811; d unm.
iv. Rebecca Emerson, b 26 May 1813.
v. Louisa Strong, b 11 April 1818; d in Hadley, Mass, 19 April 1852; m 4 Feb 1846 Jonathan Porter.

Children, surname Porter, born in Hadley:

1. Emma Louise,[8] b 12 Dec 1846; unm in 1884.
2. Louisa Clark, b 17 Aug 1848; d 17 Aug 1850.
3. Susan E., b 9 March 1850; d 3 Feb 1853.
4. Edwards Clark, b 13 April 1852; d 16 June 1852.

154

OLIVER[6] CLARKE, son of Elisha (65) and Hannah (Hopkins) Clark, was born in Harwich 5 July 1769. He died in Canastota, Madison County, NY, 24 March 1860.

He married 9 Dec 1798 Deborah Lester, born 1 June 1779, died 2 April 1832.

He was a farmer, and resided in Madison Co, NY.

Children (WWJ):

i. Irene,[7] b 27 Sept 1799; d in Manheim, Herkimer Co, NY, 15 June 1841; m 1 April 1823 John Markell, b

2 Sept 1796, d 8 Dec 1877; farmer, postmaster at Manheim for 25 years, mem NY Legislature in 1860.

Children, surname Markell, born in Manheim:

1. Charlotte,[8] b 20 Dec 1825; m E. Bruce; d without issue.
2. Elizabeth D., b 1 Jan 1828; m 12 Sept 1860 Benjamin F. Freeman, b 16 Oct 1820; 2 chil, b in Rochester, NY.
3. Clarke Henry, b 12 June 1830; m 21 Oct 1857 Ellen Timmerman, b 24 June 1837; 3 chil, b in Manheim Center.
4. Maria Louise, b 28 May 1833; m 12 July 1859 Silas M. Yoran, b 26 Jan 1835; mem Iowa Legislature, 1878-1882; rem to Eugene, Ore, in 1883; 5 chil, b in Iowa.
5. (Col) William Lester, b 15 Jan 1836; m 1 May 1860 Ellen T. Baker, b 22 Jan 1843; served in Union Army as Major, Lt-Col, and Col of 8th NY Vol Cav; res in Baltimore, Md; 1 child.
6. Jacob, b 27 Feb 1839; m (1) 12 Sept 1860 Mary E. Van Valkenburgh, b in Syracuse, NY, d in Brooklyn, NY, 8 Aug 1877; m (2) 12 April 1881 Emma B. Judd; 3 chil.

ii. Electa Maria, b 15 Jan 1801; d 3 Oct 1876; m in 1820 Reuben Hawley, b in Conn, d in Chittenango, NY, 13 Jan 1835, a merchant.

Children, surname Hawley, born in Canastota, NY:

1. John Dean,[8] b 20 March 1821; Brig-Gen, NY Militia; m 5 June 1844 Cornelia Seymour, b in Stamford, Conn, in 1824; 2 chil, b in Syracuse, NY.
2. Oliver Andrew, b 5 Oct 1825; d 11 July 1874; unm.

iii. Sophia, b 12 May 1802; m 2 Oct 1822 Samuel Fuller, phys and surg, b in Schnectady, NY, 16 April 1795, d in NY City 21 Nov 1867; 6 chil, three of whom married but left no chil.

311 iv. Oliver R., b 8 Oct 1803.

v. Harry, b 30 Jan 1805; d 11 Feb 1869.

vi. Elisha, b 1 Jan 1807; d 17 Dec 1807.

vii. Thomas, b 18 Feb 1808; d 13 Sept 1809.

viii. Eliza, b 27 Aug 1809; m 2 Dec 1839 George B. Rowe, who d in Canastota, NY, 27 Dec 1852.

Children, surname Rowe, born in Canastota:

1. Cornelia Genet,[8] b 17 Jan 1842; d in Louisville, Ky, 3 Jan 1874; m 5 July 1866 Charles H. Sayles, b 26 March 1841, a commission merchant in NY; 3 chil, born in Louisville.
2. Carrie E., b 25 Aug 1845; m 12 Oct 1870 Milton

Delano, b in Lenox, NY, 11 Aug 1844, where he was town clerk for 3 yr and sheriff of Madison Co for 6 yr; res in Canastota; 3 chil.

3. George, b 22 March 1847; d 12 Dec 1860.
4. Benjamin, b 3 July 1851; unm in 1884.

ix. Charlotte D., b 15 Feb 1811; d in New York Mills, Oneida Co, NY, 4 Nov 1840; m Rev John M. Snyder, b in Watertown, NY, 26 April 1807, d in Carroll Co, Ill, 2 Feb 1875; entered ministry of M.E. Church at age of 19.

Children, surname Snyder:

1. Sarah,[8] b in New York Mills, 3 May 1834; m 3 Nov 1869 Henry J. Playter, b in Exeter, England 7 Oct 1821; one child, b in Butler Center, Iowa.
2. George, b in Wilkes-Barre, Pa, 7 May 1836; m Sarah J. Lothrop, b 20 April 1845; served in Civil War in Co C, 113th Ill Inf; res in Howard, So Dak; 2 chil.

x. Alexander C., b 27 June 1813; d 7 Aug 1853; unm.
xi. Lester M., b 19 July 1815; d 26 Sept 1859; unm.
xii. Albert, b 13 Feb 1817; d 25 Nov 1864; unm.
xiii. Caroline, b 17 May 1819; d 6 May 1844.
312 xiv. Scotto, b 19 March 1821.
xv. William, b 5 Nov 1822; d 22 July 1846.

155

THOMAS[6] CLARK, son of Elisha (65) and Hannah (Hopkins) Clark, was born in Conway, Mass, 16 Nov 1774. He died in Sullivan, NY, 13 March 1844.

He married 10 Feb 1802 Ruth Morse, who died 22 April 1842.

He was a farmer. He settled first in Cazenovia, NY. In 1805 he removed to Sullivan, NY.

Children (WWJ):

313 i. Joshua Victor Hopkins,[7] b in Cazenovia 6 Feb 1803.
ii. Hannah, b 13 Aug 1804; d in Johnstown, NY, 20 March 1883; m 28 Jan 1829 William Bates, a merchant, b 25 Aug 1797, d 19 Dec 1836.

Children, surname Bates:

1. Henry H.,[8] b 22 June 1832; m 14 Oct 1864 Lavinia Moulton; no chil.
2. Charles C., b 14 April 1834; d 9 Dec 1869; m 23 April 1857 Anna E. Sweet, b 7 Jan 1837, d 6 Aug 1866; 2 chil.

314 iii. Thomas Adams, b in Sullivan, NY, 12 April 1815.
iv. Sarah Helen, b in Sullivan 21 Sept 1820; d in NY 22 Dec 1853; m 6 Jan 1847 Hon Delos Lake, b 20 April

1820, d in San Francisco 8 Aug 1882.

Children, surname Lake:

1. Charles B.,[8] b 23 Nov 1847; d 20 Oct 1851.
2. Mary Ostrom, b 15 July 1849.

v. Myraetta Ruth, b in Sullivan 20 Aug 1822; m 17 Feb 1855 Hon Delos Lake, husband of her dec sister. He was a member of the Supreme Court of New York, 1842; was city attorney for Utica, NY; rem to California in 1850; appointed U.S. District Attorney for California in 1863; d in San Francisco 8 Aug 1882.

Children, surname Lake:

1. Helen,[8] b 4 Jan 1856.
2. Annie, b 23 Oct 1857.
3. Fred B., b 31 May 1862.

156

REUBEN[6] CLARK, son of Reuben (66) and Jerusha (Freeman) Clark, was born in Harwich about 1771. He was apparently alive in 1799 when his father made his will, although "The Mortuary Record, Gravestones in Old Burying Ground, Brewster," says that Capt Reuben Clark, Jr, was lost at sea in Dec 1796, age 25.

He married in March 1797 Temperance Freeman, born 8 Nov 1775, daughter of Seth (Jr) and Tempe (Bangs) Freeman. ((A Mrs Temperance Clark of Brewster married (int in Brewster 12 Oct 1811) Henry Hall of Dennis.))

Child, born in Brewster (VR):

315 i. Reuben,[7] b 1 Sept 1798.

160

ALVAN[6] CLARK, son of Barnabas (69) and Mehitable (Hall) Clark, was born in Harwich 17 Aug 1771. He died in Ashfield, Mass, 6 July 1835.

He married 5 Feb 1795 Mary Bassett, born in Dennis 18 Aug 1773, died in Ashfield 18 Feb 1855, daughter of Elisha and Susanna (Howes) Bassett. Both Alvan and his wife are buried in the old churchyard, Ashfield Center.

He was a farmer and miller.

Children, born in Ashfield (VR):

i. George,[7] b 27 Jan 1798; d 10 March 1816.
316 ii. Barnabas, b 11 Sept 1799.
iii. Son, b 16 April 1801; d same month.
iv. Thankful, b 1 April 1802; d in Ashfield 6 Oct 1831; m there 25 Dec 1823 Francis Ranney, b there 8 April 1800, son of Giles and Lydia (Bryant) Ranney; no chil.

317 v. Alvan, b 8 March 1804.
318 vi. Samuel, b 5 Nov 1805.
319 vii. Daniel, b 7 Nov 1807.
viii. Mary, b 20 Nov 1809; a schoolteacher; m 20 Dec 1848 Benjamin Tilton, b 31 Oct 1794, d in So Deerfield 3 Nov 1874; no chil.
ix. Abigail, b 13 Jan 1812; schoolteacher; m 24 Oct 1838 William Wallace Johnson, b in Buckland, Mass, 29 Nov 1813; rem to Wisconsin in 1842; taught many years; minister in M.E. Church; member Wis Legislature, 1879; publisher of Record of the Descendants of David Johnson, Leominster, Mass (1876); Clarke-Clark Genealogy (1884); res in No Greenfield, Wis.

Children, surname Johnson, born in Greenfield (WWJ):

1. Mary Clark,[8] b 6 June 1841; d 28 Oct 1850.
2. Alvan Othniel, b 17 March 1843; d in Hart, Mich, 9 March 1874; m 3 June 1866 Harriet Sophia Strong, b 7 April 1844; 3 chil.
3. William Wallace, b 28 Sept 1844; postmaster, Snowflake, Mich; m 3 Feb 1870 Theodocia Agnes Clark, b 14 March 1850; 5 chil.
4. Abner Morse, b 30 Jan 1846; m 30 Dec 1869 Cordelia Rebecca Tenny of Durham Hill, Wis, b 26 July 1848; res in Oakland, Iowa; 3 chil.
5. Wesley, b 9 Nov 1847; m 21 Nov 1872 Sarah Priscilla Smith, b 27 Sept 1845; res in Alto, Mich; 3 chil.
6. Edward P., b 11 Sept 1849; m 11 March 1874 Mary Caroline Needham, b 8 April 1854; res in Milwaukee, Wis; one child.

320 x. William, b 15 Feb 1814.

161

DANIEL[6] CLARK, son of Barnabas (69) and Mehitable (Hall) Clark, was born in Harwich 2 Sept 1773. He died in Westminster, Vt, 11 Dec 1828.

He married first in Harwich 14 Jan 1799 (VR) Mercy Berry, born in 1774, died 13 March 1807. (This marriage, with her name as "Mary," also recorded in Westminster, Mass, VR, evidently an error.)

He married secondly 13 Sept 1807 Lydia Holden.

He was a farmer. He is listed in the 1800 census for Westminster, Vt.

Children by first wife, born in Westminster, Vt:

i. Benjamin B.,[7] b 20 July 1800; d 3 June 1802.
ii. Olive, b 10 June 1802; d 8 Aug 1803.
iii. Olive, b 15 March 1805; m 18 April 1829 James Rodger, a dealer in grain, lumber, and coal, b in Albany, NY,

7 March 1805; res in Elbridge and Jordan, NY.

Children, surname Rodger, born in Elbridge, NY:

1. Agnes S.,[8] b 18 Sept 1830; d 25 Dec 1852.
2. William Clark, b 30 Oct 1832; m (1) in 1854 C. Amelia Buckout; m (2) in 1862 C. Julia Knowlton; 7 chil, b in Jordan, NY.
3. Jane Elizabeth, b 9 April 1835; m in 1854 Alexander Van Vleck; one child.
4. Olive M., b 5 Oct 1837; d 13 Jan 1866; m in 1858 Montgomery Pelton; no chil.
5. Sophia, b 3 Sept 1840.

Children by second wife, born in Westminster:

iv. Mercy, b 15 July 1808; d 28 Feb 1880; m (1) Levi Cressy; m (2) Russell Cooper; m (3) Caleb Howe.

Child by first husband, surname Cressy:

1. Daniel,[8] b 12 May 1834; unm in 1884.

Child by second husband, surname Cooper:

2. Charles, b in 1845; d 16 Jan 1865.

Children by third husband, surname Howe:

3. Alvan, b 27 March 1853.
4. Julia, b 30 April 1855; m 12 Jan 1871 Joseph Styles, b 17 May 1834; res in Hailesburgh, NY.

v. Mahala, b in 1810; m Samuel Bean.
vi. Mary, b in 1812; m ——— Carleton.
vii. Lovina, b in 1814; m ——— Hanson.

162

JOSHUA[6] CLARK, son of Barnabas (69) and Mehitable (Hall) Clark, was born in Harwich 24 Oct 1775. He died in Westminster, Vt, 21 April 1865.

He married, 2 Feb 1797, Phebe Hopkins, born 15 May 1776, died 26 April 1857.

He is listed in the 1800 census for Westminster, Vt.

Children, born in Westminster (WWJ):

i. Ebenezer,[7] b 26 Feb 1798; d 8 July 1842; m 9 Sept 1819 Lucy Houghton, b 17 Jan 1797, d 6 Jan 1867; no chil.
ii. Joshua, b 4 June 1803; d 19 Sept 1804.
iii. Phebe, b 1 March 1805; d 17 Sept 1806.
321 iv. Joshua, b 14 Nov 1807.
v. Haskell, b 10 May 1812; d 29 April 1814.
vi. Phebe, b 9 Aug 1816; d 16 July 1832.

163

BARNABAS[6] CLARK, son of Barnabas (69) and Mehitable (Hall) Clark, was born in Harwich 3 Aug 1779. He died in Westminster, Vt, 15 Aug 1824.

He married first 22 Oct 1801 Hannah Gorham, born 1 Sept 1781, died in Westminster 8 May 1820, daughter of Matthias and Dorcus (Crowell) Gorham (CCL #87).

He married secondly in Sept 1820 Achsah Harlow, born in June 1799, died 9 Aug 1873.

Children by first wife, born in Westminster (WWJ):

i. Mehitable,[7] b 27 Nov 1802; d 1 Feb 1875; m 1 Jan 1828 Dr Atherton Hall, b 29 Oct 1800, d in Whitehall, NY, 15 Sept 1881. He commenced practice of medicine in Ludlow, Vt.

Children, surname Hall:

1. George A.,[8] b in Ludlow 19 Jan 1829.
2. Caroline M., b in Ludlow 19 June 1830.
3. Henry C., b in Vergennes, Vt, 1 Jan 1832.
4. Edwin W., b in Vergennes 7 May 1833.
5. Frances D., b in Vergennes 26 May 1835.
6. Harriet J., b in 1837; d in 1839.
7. Sarah G., b in 1839; d in 1854.
8. John W., b in Whitehall, NY, 2 July 1841.
9. Frederic C., b in 1844; d in 1853.
10. Elizabeth S., b in Whitehall 27 Aug 1846.

322 ii. Mark, b 10 Jan 1805.

iii. Almira, b 19 Jan 1807; res in Westminster in 1884; m 14 Feb 1828 Eldad Hitchcock Harlow, b 27 Nov 1803, d 17 Sept 1883.

Children, surname Harlow, born in Westminster:

1. Alfred Clark,[8] b 9 July 1832.
2. Wealthy A., b 11 May 1834.
3. Charles W., b 31 Jan 1836.
4. George R., b 14 Dec 1838.
5. Julia E., b 3 April 1840; d 6 March 1869; m in 1867 E.R. Taplin; no chil.
6. Levi K., b 24 Aug 1842.
7. Henry G., b 24 Oct 1844.
8. Rhoda Ann, b 31 July 1846.

iv. Hannah Minerva, b 28 Jan 1809; d 26 Dec 1842; m 25 Aug 1834 Eugene F. Warner, b 29 Sept 1806, a merchant in Westminster.

Child, surname Warner, born in Westminster:

1. Walter Gideon,[8] b 3 Feb 1836.

v. Dorcas Fidelia, b 15 April 1812; d 1 Dec 1849; m

13 Dec 1837 Dr Alfred Hitchcock, b 17 Oct 1813, d 30 March 1874.

Children, surname Hitchcock:

1. Hiland C.,[8] b 2 Sept 1840.
2. Alfred O., b 16 May 1842.
3. Julia F., b 29 Sept 1846.

vi. Barnabas G., b 8 March 1815; d in Mississippi 26 April 1844; a teacher; unm.
vii. Julia, b 13 July 1817; d 22 April 1840.
323 viii. George, b 26 April 1820.

Child by second wife, born in Westminster:

ix. Elizabeth, b in May 1822; d in 1840; m in 1838-9 Isaac B. Taylor and had one child that d y.

164

DR. ATHERTON[6] CLARK, son of Barnabas (69) and Mehitable (Hall) Clark, was born in Harwich 26 May 1789. He died in Guilford, Conn, 21 Sept 1866.

He married first in Ashfield, Mass, 24 Nov 1814 (VR) Clarinda Sears, born in Harwich 3 July 1795, died in Ashfield 3 May 1824 in 29th year, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Hall) Sears.

He married secondly 25 May 1825 (int in Ashfield 31 March 1825) Harriet Smith of Granby, Mass, born 11 Nov 1800, died in Amherst, Mass, 5 Nov 1871, daughter of Dr. Enos Smith.

Dr. Clark studied medicine in Cummington, Mass, with Dr Bryant, father of William Cullen Bryant. He practiced in Ashfield for several years from 1816 on; he was in Cummington from 1833 to 1835; and from 1835 to 1862 he was in East Hampton. He was also deacon of the Payson Church in Easthampton.

Children by first wife, born in Ashfield (WWJ for births; baptisms from Ashfield VR):

324 i. Alfred Freeman,[7] b 26 Jan 1816; bap 14 Nov 1819.
ii. Clarinda, b 28 Dec 1817; bap 14 Nov 1819; d 27 May 1842.
iii. Atherton, b 20 Nov 1819; bap 6 Feb 1820; d 11 Jan 1841.

Children by second wife, first two born in Ashfield:

325 iv. William Smith, b 31 July 1826; bap 22 Oct 1826.
v. Harriet Eliza, b 23 June 1830; teacher; unm.
vi. Hannah Isabelle, b in Cummington 11 Nov 1834; m 24 Oct 1862 Sidney Ward Leete, b 7 April 1833. She taught at Guilford Institute for two years before her marriage; res in Guilford; no chil.
vii. Sarah Maria, b in Easthampton 18 Aug 1836; m Capt William Byron Churchill, b in Boston 2 Aug 1828, d 4 Jan 1883. He served in Army and Navy in Civil War. She res in New York City; no chil.

165

PEREZ[6] CLARK, son of Scotto (70) and Sarah (Griffith) Clark, was born in Harwich 20 July 1771. He died in Westminster, Vt, 24 Dec 1850.

He married in Harwich 4 Feb 1795 (VR) Patience Snow, born there 4 Feb 1776, died in Westminster 8 Oct 1855, daughter of Reuben and Reliance (Wing) Snow.

He followed the sea from early boyhood, and became master of a ship. Afterwards he took up farm life. He removed to Westminster in 1797, and is listed there in the 1800 census.

Children, born in Westminster (WWJ):

326 i. Reuben S.,[7] b 1 Sept 1797.
ii. Henry, b 23 July 1799; d 12 March 1827; unm.
327 iii. Fessenden, b 10 Feb 1801.
iv. Lucinda, b 10 Dec 1802; d in Westminster 11 Dec 1872; m 12 Nov 1822 Ithamar Lane, a schoolteacher and farmer, who d 3 Dec 1844.

Child, surname Lane, born in Westminster:

1. Henry C.,[8] b 26 Jan 1824.

v. Scotto, b 10 Jan 1807; d 24 June 1833; unm.
vi. Saphrona, b 23 Feb 1809; unm.
vii. Cleopatra, b 10 Nov 1810; d in Malta, Ill, 14 Aug 1880; m 2 Jan 1838 Aretus Ranney, a farmer; living in 1884..

Children, surname Ranney, born in Chittenden, Vt:

1. Emma S.,[8] b 10 March 1840; m 11 Jan 1871 Alonson R. Puffer. They have an adopted dau.
2. Matilda, b 18 Oct 1841; m 23 Sept 1861 Winslow Holmes; res in Lohrville, Iowa; 5 chil.
3. Albert B., b 14 Oct 1850; d 13 March 1872.

328 viii. Perez, b 11 Aug 1812.
329 ix. Tully A., b 9 June 1816.

166

ABRAHAM[6] CLARK, son of Scotto (70) and Sarah (Griffith) Clark, was born in Harwich 15 Aug 1774. He died in Geneva, Illinois, in April 1840.

He married Temperance Hallett.

Children, born in Westminster, Vt (WWJ):

i. Sarah Griffith,[7] b 11 Feb 1801; d in Boston in 1837; m 24 July 1824 Peter Sears, a partner with Scotto Clark in the wholesale and retail hardware business in Boston (see 26-xiv-8, p 35). They had one child: Franklin,[8] who d y.
330 ii. Marshall, b 18 March 1804.

iii. Abraham, b 3 Feb 1808; d y.
iv. Maria, b 25 May 1809; d unm in 1879.
v. Abraham, b 13 Aug 1812; d in 1835.

167

FESSENDEN[6] CLARK, son of Scotto (70) and Sarah (Griffith) Clark, was born in Harwich 7 Dec 1778. He died in Boston 27 May 1827.

He married in Boston 29 May 1804 (also in Salisbury VR) Abigail Nye, born in Salisbury 21 March 1784 (VR), daughter of Dr Samuel and Abigail (Bachelder) Nye of Salisbury.

He was in business with his brother Scotto in Boston.

Children, born in Boston (WWJ; Nye Gen):

i. Mary Ann Nye,[7] b 26 April 1805; m 1 Jan 1868 William Lowell.
331 ii. Henry Fessenden, b 27 Sept 1806.
iii. Abby Nye, b 10 Oct 1808; m in Jamaica Plain (Boston) 2 Nov 1841 William G. Litchfield.

Children, surname Litchfield, born in Jamaica Plain:

1. Emily Clark,[8] b 4 May 1844; m John Cormerais; res in Minneapolis, Minn; no chil.
2. Mary Abby, b 25 April 1846.

iv. Samuel Nye, b 1 June 1810; d 2 Nov 1811.
v. William Oliver, b 21 March 1813; lost at sea off Cape Hatteras 1 Sept 1837.
vi. George Porter, b 13 June 1814; d 21 April 1846; unm.
vii. Sarah Maria, b 25 June 1816; d 11 Sept 1863; m 28 April 1836 Robert McNeil Morse, b in Newfane, Vt, 8 Jan 1807, a merchant in Boston; res in Jamaica Plain.

Children, surname Morse:

1. Robert McNeil,[8] b 11 Aug 1837; m 12 Nov 1863 Anna E. Gorham; mem Mass Legislature; 6 chil, b in Jamaica Plain.
2. Charles Fessenden, b 22 Sept 1839; m 20 Oct 1874 Ellen Holdredge; Lt-Col 2d Mass Regt; res in Kansas City, Missouri; 4 chil.
3. Ellen Clark, b 22 Feb 1842; unm in 1884.
4. Mary Isabel, b 15 June 1846; d 6 Dec 1855.

332 viii. Samuel Nye, b 15 Feb 1818.
ix. Joseph Nye, b 13 Jan 1820; unm.
x. Charlotte Augusta, b 6 Jan 1821; m in 1854 F. G. Ballard; no chil.
xi. Clarissa Nye (triplet), b 12 Nov 1823; d 25 Aug 1824.
xii. Caroline G. (triplet), b 12 Nov 1823; d 25 Aug 1824.
xiii. Frances Lowell (triplet), b 12 Nov 1823; d 13 Sept 1825.

168

SCOTTO[6] CLARK, son of Scotto (70) and Sarah (Griffith) Clark, was born in Harwich 2 Sept 1782. He died in Geneva, Illinois, 12 Oct 1844.

He married (int in Boston 29 Sept 1808; int in Brewster 14 Aug 1808) Sally Mirick Freeman of Brewster, born 28 July 1788 (Brewster VR), daughter of Elkanah and Mary (Merrick) Freeman.

He probably removed first to Westminster, Vt, with his parents about 1796-7, and later to Boston where he was a merchant until 1827 when he removed to Illinois.

Children, born in Boston (WWJ):

i. Mary Freeman,[7] b 28 Sept 1809; d y.
ii. Mary Freeman, b 9 April 1811; d in 1812.
333 iii. Charles Scotto, b 8 Sept 1813.
iv. Harriet Freeman, b 17 Jan 1818; m 22 Nov 1841 Charles Patten, b in Roxbury, Mass, 27 Oct 1814; settled in Geneva, Ill, in 1837; merchant; no chil.
v. Caroline Louisa, b 1 March 1820; d 14 Dec 1877; m 2 Sept 1843 Hon Isaac G. Wilson, b in Middlebury (Middleburg?), NY, 26 April 1816; grad Brown Univ, 1838, Harvard Law School, 1841; commenced practice in Elgin, Ill; county judge, circuit judge, associate justice and chief justice, Appelate Court, Chicago.

Children, surname Wilson:

1. Franklin Isaac,[8] b 29 April 1846; m 30 Dec 1880 May Eliza Allen; res in Chicago; 2 chil.
2. Ellen Clark, b 29 Oct 1848; d 20 June 1878.
3. Charles Scotto Clark, b 18 Sept 1850.
4. Edmund Beecher, b 9 Oct 1856.
5. Harriet Patten, b 31 July 1858.

vi. Ellen Augusta, b 22 Sept 1829; m 1 Jan 1849 William Noble Davis, b in Troy, NY, 20 Dec 1805; d 20 June 1878. Mrs Davis res in Oswego, Ill; no chil.

169

OLIVER[6] CLARK, son of Scotto (70) and Sarah (Griffith) Clark, was born in Harwich 30 May 1791. He died in Smithland, Ky.

He married Abigail Edes.

He was first a merchant in Boston. In 1825 he removed with his family to Smyrna, Turkey, and remained there twelve years as a commission merchant. He returned to Boston; in 1838 he removed to Cairo, Ill, then to Iron Mountain, Mo, and finally to Smithland, Ky.

Children (WWJ):

i. Anna Sarah,[7] b in Charlestown, Mass, 8 Sept 1813; m Mr Carrott of Trinidad de Cuba; res there; 5 sons.

ii. Robert Edes, b in Charlestown, Mass, 1 April 1818.
iii. Louisa, b in Charlestown in 1820.
iv. Rosa, b in Pensacola, Florida, in 1822.
v. Mary, b in St Mary's Landing, Missouri, in 1824.

170

NATHAN[6] CLARK, son of James (71) and Desire (Howes) Clark, was born in Harwich 5 Aug 1773. He died in March 1815 while on a trip for his health.

He married first in Harwich in July 1798 Martha[7] Gould, born there 4 May 1778 (VR), died in Rochester, Mass, 25 March 1810, age 32 (VR), daughter of John[6] and Desire (Snow) Gould.

He married secondly Charlotte Bridgeman, who died in Pittsfield, Mass, 15 March 1819.

He was a sea captain. He resided in Rochester, in that part now Marion, and later in Pittsfield.

Children by first wife (Rochester VR; WWJ):

i. Mary (Polly),[7] b 27 Nov 1798; bap in Rochester 24 April 1808 (VR); d 12 May 1829; unm.

ii. Lucretia, b 19 May 1801; bap in Rochester 24 April 1808 (VR); d in Marion 10 Aug 1861; m in Rochester 23 Sept 1823 (VR), as his 2d wife, Capt Elisha C. Luce, b there 11 July 1786, d 3 Nov 1850, son of Rowland Luce and his wife Elizabeth[5] Clark (John[4] John[3] Thomas[2] Thomas[1] of Scituate).

Children, surname Luce, born in Rochester (VR;WWJ):

1. George Leonard,[8] b 1 March 1825; m 9 Aug 1852 Sophia M. Delano, b in Rochester 16 Sept 1830; res in Marion; 4 chil.
2. Henry Clark, b 19 April 1828; d 29 May 1829.
3. Henry Clark, b 8 May 1830; d in Boston 2 Dec 1873; m 18 Aug 1853 Bessie R. Delano, who res in Marion in 1884; 7 chil.
4. Elizabeth Jane, b 22 Jan 1833; bap 25 May 1834; m 8 June 1862 Christopher Columbus Luce, b 26 May 1832; res in Oak Park, Illinois; 4 chil.
5. Elisha Clark, b 20 Jan 1836; m 15 Nov 1860 Louise Compton, b in Cleveland, Ohio, 10 July 1838; res in Cleveland; 2 chil.
6. Martha Gould, b 21 Jan 1840; d y?
7. Martha Gould (inf), bap 15 May 1842; m Stephen C. Phinney, an engineer of Plymouth, Mass; no chil.
8. Alfred Ellery, b 28 Jan 1843; d 7 Aug 1874; m in Shanghai, China, Georgie Leonard; no chil.
9. Francis Melville, b 26 Feb 1846; m 1 March 1869 Emma Sylvania McLean, b in Providence, RI, 25 Jan 1850; res in Chicago, Ill; 2 chil.

iii. William, b 24 May 1803; bap 24 April 1808; d in

Marion 6 July 1879; m in Rochester 12 Aug 1829 (VR) Amelia L. Haskell; 3 chil, all d y; no descendants.

iv. Matilda E., b 14 April 1805; d 24 June 1882; m in Rochester 24 June 1835 (VR) Henry M. Allen, b there 9 May 1809 (VR), son of Joseph and Rhoda (Briggs) Allen.

Children, surname Allen, born in Rochester (VR):

1. Mary Elvina,[8] b 15 March 1840.
2. John M., b 24 Jan 1842; m 15 April 1878 Lizzie Wood Ricketson, b 8 Aug 1858; res in New Bedford.
3. Henrietta M., b 21 March 1845; d 22 Oct 1846.
4. Nathan H., b 14 April 1848; m Elizabeth Mitchell Macy; studied music in Germany; organist, composer, teacher; res in Hartford, Conn; 2 chil.

v. Eliza, b 14 Feb 1807; bap in Rochester 24 April 1808; m 21 Oct 1832 Francis Howard, b 10 Aug 1809, d 12 Jan 1880. She res in Boston in 1884 with dau Lucy B. Nickerson.

Children, surname Howard:

1. Frank H.,[8] b 17 Jan 1834; m 17 Feb 1871 Viola Delgado, who d 22 June 1882; 2 chil.
2. Lucy B., b 6 Nov 1836; m 10 June 1858 Frederic W. Nickerson, b 22 Feb 1835, a merchant of Boston; 4 chil.
3. Anna A., b 11 Sept 1847; d 8 Jan 1875; m 11 Dec 1867 Valentine W. Cantfield; 3 chil.

Children by second wife:

vi. Martha Gould, b 25 June 1812; d 26 Dec 1883; m in Rochester 24 June 1835 (VR) Silas B. Allen, a carpenter, b there 28 March 1812, son of Capt Joseph and Rhoda Allen; res in Marion (Rochester).

Children, surname Allen, born in Rochester (VR;WWJ):

1. Charlotte Matilda,[8] b 23 March 1836; m (1) 28 April 1863 Oscar H. Blaisdell of Boston, who d in Atlanta, Georgia, in 1876; m (2) in 1879 John King of Boston; one child.
2. Bartholomew Gosnold, b 10 Feb 1839 (or 12 Feb 1840, WWJ).
3. Charles F.W., b 2 April 1842; d y.
4. William T., b 2 Sept 1847; d 11 Feb 1851.

vii. Nathan H., b 3 Jan 1814; d 3 Aug 1841; m Mary L. Powell.

Child:

1. Caroline M.,[8] m Lucian B. Davis.

171

JOHN[6] CLARK, son of James (71) and Desire (Howes) Clark, was born in Harwich 20 July 1792. He died 24 Sept 1863.

He married first in Rochester 4 Sept 1814 (VR) Eleanor Handy, born there 19 April 1794 (VR), died there 19 June 1844, age 50 years, 2 months (VR), daughter of Jonathan and Tabitha (Wing) Handy.

((M.W. McLean, in his genealogy of the Handy family, is in error when he states (REG 126:104) that Eleanor Handy married the John Clark, born 9 Jan 1789, son of William and Catey Clark of Rochester. These two Clarks, William and his son John, were in the family of Thomas Clark of Scituate, not in the family of Thomas Clark of Plymouth. Evidence of Eleanor Handy's marriage to John Clark, son of James and Desire Clark and the subject of this account, is found in the name of one of their children, Betsey Blankenship Clark, born 18 June 1827, the next child born to John and Eleanor after the death of John's sister, Betsey (Clark) Blankenship, who died in Rochester 10 Dec 1825. Death and cemetery records, not researched, should prove this conclusion.))

John Clark married secondly in Tisbury 29 Dec 1847 (VR) Emily Silva, a widow, born 7 April 1810, died 27 April 1863, daughter of Abijah and Tabitha Gill of Chatham (Tisbury VR).

John Clark was the lightkeeper at Bird Island.

Children by first wife, born in Rochester (VR):

i. Caroline Sophia,[7] b 24 Nov 1814; d in Marion, Mass, 12 Dec 1838; m in Rochester 19 Oct 1835 (VR) Capt Ichabod N. Lewis, b 26 Oct 1815, living in 1883.

Child, surname Lewis, born in Marion (Rochester):

1. Matilda Louisa,[8] b 17 Sept 1836; m 31 May 1852 George Curkendall, b in Beverly, Va, 30 May 1829; served in Civil War as Lt, Capt, Major, Lt-Col; res in Dayton, Ohio; 4 chil.

ii. Emily Maria, b 15 April 1816; d 4 March 1853; m in New Bedford 29 Sept 1839 (VR; int in Rochester 7 Sept 1839) Warren Blankenship of Rochester, later of Marion, b in Rochester 31 May 1817 (VR), son of Jared and Hannah (Pope) Blankenship.

Children, surname Blankenship, born in Rochester (VR):

1. Albert Chapman,[8] b 27 Feb 1841; m 12 Oct 1869 Ella G. Jones, b in W. Scituate, Mass, 21 Jan 1845; res in Fall River; 3 chil, b in Marion.
2. James W., b 23 Feb 1843.
3. Caroline M., b 10 Jan 1845; m William Dodge, b in Sept 1846; res in Marion; 2 chil.
4. Henry Vose, b 25 Oct 1847; m 22 Oct 1873 Sarah M. Stetson, b 22 May 1852; res in Fall River; 2 chil.

5. Franklin C., b 13 Aug 1850.
6. Walton C., b 12 Oct 1852.

iii. Susan Drew, b 20 Dec 1817; d 2 April 1839, age 21; m int in Rochester 27 Dec 1837 Cornelius Briggs, Jr.
336 iv. James M., b 10 Jan 1820.
v. John Bridgeman, b 18 Nov 1821; d 29 Aug 1850; unm.
vi. Mercy Dexter, b 31 Oct (or 2 Nov) 1823; d 27 March 1845, age 21 yr 5 mo.
vii. Eleanor Handy, b 27 May 1825; d 8 July 1854; m Henry F. Weeden.
viii. Betsey Blankenship, b 18 June 1827; d 28 April 1873; m John Webber, a mechanic, b 6 Feb 1824.

Children, surname Webber:

1. Ellen B.,[8] b 19 Dec 1852; m 14 April 1880 William M. Smith, b 15 Aug 1857; 2 chil.
2. Jane D., b 23 Sept 1855; m 22 May 1881 Elmer F. Smith, b 22 Oct 1851.
3. Emily C., b 13 April 1857.
4. John Frank, b 12 April 1859; m 27 Nov 1883 Anna M. Bouvier, b 12 May 1860.

ix. William Franklin, b 8 May 1829; d 14 Aug 1845, age 16 yr 6 mo 12 da.
x. Walton Ellis, b 10 March 1831; d 22 Sept 1848, age 17 yr 6 mo 12 da.
337 xi. Charles Augustus, b 10 July 1833.
338 xii. Joseph Henry, b 2 Oct 1835.

172

MARK[6] CLARK, son of Roland (72) and Rhoda (Bangs) Clark, was born in Harwich 18 March 1791. He died in Brewster 9 July 1838 (VR). He died insolvent; Samuel H. Allyne was appointed administrator of his estate (Barnstable Co PR, Case #1114).

He married in Brewster 25 Dec 1819 (VR; int 7 Dec 1819) Catherine Allyn of Brewster, who died 1 Jan 1875.

Children, born in Brewster (VR):

i. Elisha,[7] b 11 Oct 1820; d 14 May 1821.
339 ii. Elisha, b 6 April 1823.
iii. Mary Allyn, b 17 Feb 1825; d in Sandwich 15 April 1841.
iv. Edward Stone, b 29 Nov 1827; d 16 Dec 1849.
v. Kezia Hinckley, b 30 Sept 1829 (WWJ has 31 Aug 1829); m 13 Dec 1859 Dr John Thomas Codman, a dentist, b 30 Oct 1827; res in Boston, Mass.

Children, surname Codman:

1. Charles Frederick,[8] b in Taunton 26 Feb 1863.
2. John Clark, b in Neponsett 25 May 1864.

3. Florence Louisa, b in Neponsett 7 July 1866.
4. Benjamin Howard, b in Neponsett 3 Feb 1868.
5. Herbert Allyne, b 20 Jan 1870; d 11 Jan 1871.

vi. Sarah Nye, b 18 Sept 1833 (17 Sept 1834; WWJ); m 1 June 1859 John W. Paddon, b in New York City 14 July 1833, d in Waverly Station, Va, 2 Oct 1878.

Children, surname Paddon:

1. Edward C.,[8] b 20 April 1860; d 16 Dec 1860.
2. John W., b in New York City 9 Sept 1861.
3. E. Allyne, b 20 Aug 1863; d 9 Sept 1868.
4. Joseph, b 4 Nov 1868; d 9 Nov 1868.
5. George B., b in Boston 9 Aug 1871.
6. Samuel M., b in Waverly, Va, 12 Nov 1873.

181

SOLOMON[6] CLARK, son of Solomon (77) and Miriam (Crosby) Clark, was born in Harwich 17 Jan 1775.

He married in Harwich in Nov 1797 Rebecca Chase, born in 1776, died in 1843, age 67 (Brewster Cem).

He was a mariner. He and his wife Rebecca sold property in Brewster 11 Aug 1813 (Brewster Deeds 2:133).

Children, born in Brewster (VR):

i. Eliza,[7] b 24 Aug 1797; d 7 June 1830.
ii. Rebecca, b 18 March 1799; d 19 Nov 1818 (Brewster VR); m (int in Brewster 19 July 1817) James Webb of Warwick, RI.
iii. Harriet, b 18 May 1802; d in 1834 (Brewster VR); m in Brewster 15 Oct 1829 (VR) Joshua Dillingham of Brewster, b in 1803-4. He m (2) in Brewster 13 Oct 1844 Mary Ann Chase, age 36.

Child, surname Dillingham, born in Brewster (VR):

1. Joshua S.,[8] b 25 Feb 1831; d 28 Aug 1831.

184

THATCHER[6] CLARK, son of Enoch (78) and Lydia (Mayo) Clark, was born in Harwich 27 Aug 1787 (Brewster VR). He died in Dennis 8 Sept 1871 (VR).

He married first Lydia Hall, born in 1795, died in Dennis 26 March 1835 (VR).

He married secondly Mehitable ———, born in 1801, died in 1844 (Brewster cem).

He married thirdly in Brewster 27 Sept 1848 (VR) Betsey Sears, born 26 Nov 1795 (Brewster VR), died in 1870, daughter of Joseph and Kezia (Hamblen) Sears.

Thatcher Clark made his will 15 Dec 1852, with codicils of 1858 and 1869. Bond for the administrators was dated 23 Oct

1871 (Barnstable Co PR 5822). He mentioned his wife Betsey (but she predeceased him); his sons Thatcher, Nathan, and Joshua; his daughter Dinah Hall Clark; and his granddaughter Lydia H. Haney, daughter of his daughter Lydia Hall (Clark) Haney and Ezra Haney 2d.

Children by first wife, born in Dennis (VR):

i. Thatcher,[7] b 31 Jan 1815; m Abby Carnes.
ii. Fanny Howes, b 11 Feb 1816; d 10 July 1817.
iii. Fanny Howes, b 22 Sept 1818; d 4 Jan 1831.
iv. Enoch Hall, b 8 Feb 1820; d 14 Jan 1842.
v. Lydia Hall, b 11 June 1822; d 26 Oct 1861; m Ezra Haney 2d.
vi. Nathan, b 24 April 1824; d 26 April 1871. Guardians for his children were appointed in 1873 (Barnstable Co PR 6204).

Children:

1. Nathan C.,[8]
2. Enoch F.H.

vii. John Young, b 1 April 1827; d 30 April 1829.
viii. Joshua, b 21 March 1829.
ix. Dinah Hall, b 20 Jan 1833.

185

ENOCH[6] CLARK, son of Enoch (78) and Lydia (Mayo) Clark, was born in Harwich 25 July 1795. He died 5 May 1835 (Brewster VR).

He married (int in Brewster 23 April 1826) Huldah King of Brewster, born there 31 March 1793, died 11 May 1835 (Brewster VR), daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Taylor) King.

Children, born in Brewster (VR):

i. Enoch,[7] b 9 March 1829; a sailor; res in Brewster in 1850 with his Uncle Joshua (census).
ii. Huldah K., b 22 Sept 1830.

189

SAMUEL[6] CLARKE, 2d, son of Samuel (81) and Martha (Curtis) Clarke, was born in Boston 20 Feb 1779. He died in Newton, Mass, 30 Nov 1830, age 51.

He married 18 May 1805 Rebecca Parker, , daughter of William Hull of Newton. She died in Boston 25 May 1865, age 75.

In 1800 Samuel Clarke went into business with Joseph Coolidge, Jr, whose father was an importer of British goods. In 1804 he removed to a farm in Newton, and in 1807 to a farm in Vermont. In 1810 he studied medicine at Dartmouth College, and in 1811 he returned to Newton to practice. In 1816 he went to Boston and remained there until 1829 when he returned to Newton.

Children:

345 i. Samuel Clarke,[7] b in Newton 27 Feb 1806.
ii. Sarah Ann, b in Dorchester 21 Jan 1808.
346 iii. James Freeman, b in Hanover, NH, 4 April 1810.
347 iv. William Hull, b in Newton 25 Sept 1812.
348 v. Abraham Curtis, b in Newton 25 Oct 1814.
349 vi. Thomas Curtis, b in Newton 26 Sept 1827.

190

RUSSELL[6] CLARK, son of William (82) and Mary (Parsons) Clark, was born in Colchester 5 Nov 1748, and baptized there 16 Feb 1749. He died in New Haven in 1813.

He married in New Haven 14 June 1783 (Early Conn Marriages VII:23) Content Ward, born there 19 Sept 1761, died there 10 Sept 1827, age 66, daughter of Ambrose and Sarah (Chamberlin) Ward.

He was a merchant in New Haven. William C. Clark gave bond as administrator of Russell's estate 16 Aug 1813. The widow received her dower, and one-sixth was set to each child: Sarah P. Bull, Content Clark, William Clark, Caroline Clark, Mary L. Clark, and Russell Clark, 17 Jan 1814. Samuel Ward gave bond 8 Oct 1813 as guardian for three children: Caroline (age 16), Russell (age 13), and Mary (age 9)(New Haven Probate File 2801; 2657; TAG 47:13).

Children, born in New Haven (TAG 47:13):

i. Content,[7] b in April 1784; unm in 1814.
ii. Sarah Parsons, b 16 June 1786; m ——— Bull.
iii. Hennessy Bromfield, b 11 July 1788; d y.
iv. William Chamberlin, b 28 Oct 1790.
v. Julia Ann, b in 1796; bap 22 July 1798, age 2; bur 25 April 1811, age 15.
vi. Caroline, b about 1797.
vii. Russell, b about 1800.
viii. Mary L., bap (as Nancy Lewis) 15 Dec 1803.

191

WILLIAM[6] CLARK, son of William (82) and Mary (Parsons) Clark, was born in Colchester and baptized there 29 July 1750. He settled in New Milford, Conn, and died there in 1798 (his gravestone has been read as 10 Sept 1800, in 48th year). He chose Joseph Church of Hartford as his guardian in 1767.

He married in New Milford in June 1775 Annis Bostwick, born about 1753, died in New Milford 4 Oct 1836, age 83, probably daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Hitchcock) Bostwick. She and Oliver Bostwick gave bond as administrators of William's estate 10 Oct 1798. The real estate was sold to William's son Walker. The estate was indebted to William's brother, Ransom Clark, for a considerable sum.

William Clark was listed in the 1790 census for New Milford with two males over 16, two under 16, and three females in his family.

Children, born in New Milford (Hinman, First Settlers of Conn, p 607):

i. Walker,[7] b in 1775; d in New Milford 4 Sept 1812, age 36; unm; bur in New Milford.
ii. Sally, b in 1778; m in New Milford 7 April 1798 Geradus (Garry) Booth of New Milford (see D.L. Jacobus, Booth Gen).
iii. William, b in 1780; d in New Milford 19 Aug 1830, age 50.
iv. Parsons, b 17 Nov 1783 (VR); res in New Milford in 1852; formerly a merchant in New York.
v. Geradus, b in 1783?; grad Yale Coll, 1804; lawyer; settled in New York City; m and had family.
vi. Henrietta, m Major Beebe Hine of New Milford and New Haven; no issue.

192

JOHN[6] CLARK, son of William (82) and Mary (Parsons) Clark, was born in Colchester and baptized there 5 May 1754.

He married by 1776 Anna Emmons (Whitney Gen), no date or place given, but possibly of E. Haddam.

He was a tailor by occupation. He was admitted a freeman in 1785, and was listed in the 1790 census for Colchester with one male over 16, two under 16, and five females in his family. He lived on property acquired in 1788 from his brothers Russell, William, and Parsons Clark, all sons of Mary Clark, deceased (widow of William Clark, #82), of Colchester, formerly of Springfield, on the estate of Ebenezer Parsons, their grandfather, of Springfield (Hampden Co Deeds). John Clark's name appears as surety on a bond of 28 Nov 1797 given by Parsons Clark (surely his brother) of New Haven as administrator of the estate of Russell Clark, Jr, "only son" of Elizabeth Barnes (New Haven PR, file #2800).

In 1798 he is found in Clinton, NY, when he, "lately of Colchester," conveyed land in Colchester that he had bought from his cousin Gurdon Clark, "said land set out to my uncle, John Clark, in distribution of his father's estate."

Children, known and probable, some names from the medical accounts of Dr. Watrous:

i. Mary Parsons,[7] b about 1776 (Whitney Gen); m (1) Dan Hyde of Clinton, NY; m (2) Stephen F. Blackstone of Clinton, NY.
ii. Russell, b about 1778; had power of attorney in 1801 to sell land of his father, then in Paris, NY.
iii. Parsons, innoculated for small pox in 1794.
iv. Huldah, b 14 May 1783 (Hastings Gen); m in 1802 Seth Hastings; res in Clinton, NY.
v. (Possibly Anna; hurt ankle in 1794. (Anna may have been the wife of John.)
vi. Betsey Emmons; treated in 1795.

193

CYRENUS[6] CLARK, son of William (82) and his second wife, Hannah ( ) Clark, was born in Colchester 25 Oct 1756. He died in Kent, Conn, 6 Sept 1832, age 78 (VR).

He married in Kent 14 June 1779 (VR) Rhoda Judd, born about 1755-6, died in Kent 21 Feb 1796, age 41 (VR).

Cyrenus is listed in the 1790 census for Kent with one male over 16, one under 16, and two females in his family.

Children, born in Kent (VR):

i. Hannah,[7] b 18 Oct 1777 (should be 1779?); d in Kent 12 June 1830; unm.
ii. Parsons, b 18 Feb 1782.

195

GURDON[6] CLARK, son of Nathaniel (83) and Elizabeth (Jones) Clark, was born in Colchester, Conn, 8 May 1761, and baptized there 17 May 1761. He died there 30 Jan 1843, age 82 (VR).

He married in Colchester 8 Nov 1788 (VR) Eunice Gillett, born there 24 Jan 1766 (VR), died there 8 Nov 1848, age 82 (cem inscrip), daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Kellogg) Gillett. Gurdon and his wife are buried in Colchester next to his uncle William Clark (82) and the latter's first wife Mary.

Gurdon Clark is listed in the 1790 census for Colchester with two females in his family besides himself. He made his will 27 June 1829, and mentioned his wife Eunice and his daughter Eunice and her children, but if she died without children then (the legacy was to go) to Seymour Kellogg, eldest son of Titus Kellogg, who would pay towards the support of his (Gurdon's) son Ralph (Colchester PR 770).

Children, born in Colchester (VR):

i. Betsey,[7] b 27 Nov 1788 (1789?).
ii. Julia, b 18 Nov 1791; d 21 Feb 1793, age 15 mo.
iii. Ralph, b 7 April 1794; d 11 Oct 1865, age 71; bur in Colchester (REG 42:157).
iv. Eunice, b 10 Aug 1799; m and probably had chil.

205

SILAS[6] CLARK, son of Silas (85) and Eleanor (Williams) Clark, was born in East Haddam, Conn, 2 Sept 1753. He died in Ashfield, Mass, 25 April 1832, age 78 (VR).

He removed to Ashfield where he married first, 26 Dec 1776 (VR), Experience Taylor of Ashfield. She died there 13 Nov 1791 (VR).

He married secondly in Ashfield 1 May 1792 (VR) Bethia Gorham. She died in Ashfield, a widow, 22 May 1835, age 72 (VR).

Children by first wife, born in Ashfield (VR):

i. Charles W.,[7] b 16 Oct 1777; d in Ashfield 1 Aug 1812.

ii. Molly, b 14 April 1779; d in Ashfield 26 Oct 1812 (1813), age 34 yr 6 mo 12 da.
360 iii. Nathaniel, b 25 Feb 1781.
iv. James Williams, bap 23 Sept 1781.
v. Jasher (Jashur), b 13 Nov 1782.
vi. Nathan, bap 20 Feb 1785.
vii. Bethia, bap 22 Oct 1786.
361 viii. Stephen, b 2 Jan 1789.
ix. Experience, b 7 Feb 1791; m in Ashfield 18 Jan 1814 (VR) Rowland Sears, b there 3 Feb 1789 (VR), son of Rowland and Jedidah (Conant) Sears.

Children by second wife, born in Ashfield (VR):

x. Gorham, bap 28 June 1795.
xi. Nabby, b 17 June 1796; m (int in Ashfield — July 1816) Chipman Lilly, bap there 16 March 1799, son of Bethuel and Hannah (Smith) Lilly.
xii. Bethia, b 26 Oct 1801; d 1 Nov 1801.

206

UZZEL[6] CLARK, son of Silas (85) and Eleanor (Williams) Clark, was born in East Haddam, Conn, 18 April 1755.

He married in East Haddam 20 Nov 1777 (ChR) Azubah Knowlton.

He removed to Winchester, then to Litchfield, and then to Torrington, Conn. He bought in Winchester in 1781, in Barkhamstead in 1785, and in Litchfield in 1792. He conveyed to his son Silvester in Barkhamstead in 1800. He is perhaps the "Urial Clark" in the 1790 census of Litchfield Co with one male over 16, two under 16, and three females in his family.

Children (Bible rec, NY State vol 3, DAR Library):

i. Silvester,[7] b in E. Haddam 21 Aug 1778 (VR).
ii. Filenda, b in E. Haddam in 1780; d y; not in Bible rec.
iii. Joseph, b in Winchester in 1783.
iv. Norman, b in 1785, prob in Torrington.
v. Sally, b in 1788, prob in Torrington.
vi. Lawrence, b in 1790, prob in Torrington.
vii. Betsey, b in 1792, prob in Torrington.
viii. Asa, b in 1794, prob in Torrington.

214

JOSEPH SILL[6] CLARK, son of Gurdon (88) and Ruth (Sill) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 7 March 1783. He died in Lima, NY, 8 May 1834 (Hyde Gen).

He married in Jan 1809 Nancy Fitch, born in Lyme 4 July 1790, living in Lima, NY, in 1859, daughter of Elisha and Nancy (Champlin) Fitch.

In June 1812 they removed from Lyme to East Bloomfield, NY, and in 1815 to Lima, NY.

Children (Hyde Gen):

364 i. Richard Lee,[7] b in Lyme 6 Feb 1810.
365 ii. Frederick Sherbury, b in West Bloomfield, NY, 22 March 1813.
iii. Sarah Ann, b in West Bloomfield 24 July 1815; m 21 June 1842 Charles Bacon Hyde Fessenden, a lawyer, of Sandwich, Mass. In 1852 they rem to New Bedford, Mass, where he was collector of customs; res there in 1859.

Children, surname Fessenden:

1. Richard Clark,[8] b 18 April 1843.
2. Sarah Frances, b 3 Sept 1849.

iv. Julia A., b in Lima, NY, 15 April 1817; unm in 1859.
v. Frances S., b in Lima 24 June 1819; m 6 Nov 1838 Ezra Birchard Warner of Lima; res in Cassopolis, Mich, in 1859 where he was county clerk.

Children, surname Warner:

1. Susan Clark,[8] b 24 Sept 1843.
2. Joseph Clark, b 27 Oct 1845.
3. Marcus Hodges, b 6 May 1851.

vi. Joseph, b in Lima 16 Feb 1821; d there 12 Feb 1823.
vii. Jennie F., b in Lima 11 April 1824; m 3 Oct 1848 James Henry Hall, son of Enoch A. and Marietta (Shelly) Hall of West Bloomfield; merchant and justice of peace.

Children, surname Hall:

1. Frederick,[8] b 4 Sept 1850.
2. Frank Stuart, b 17 Aug 1853.

viii. Mary L., b in Lima in Nov 1831; d in Jan 1833.

215

GURDON[6] CLARK, son of Gurdon (88) and his second wife Ruth (Sill) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 15 April 1785. He died in West Bloomfield, NY, 31 Jan 1825.

He married, 2 July 1809, his fourth cousin Anna Peck, born in Lyme 20 Dec 1788, died in West Bloomfield 5 Sept 1868 (Peck Gen), daughter of Jasper and Phebe (Dorr) Peck of Lyme.

Children, all except first born in West Bloomfield:

366 i. Oliver Peck,[7] b in Lyme 2 Dec 1811.
ii. Matthew Dorr, b 24 Dec 1813; d in Henderson, Ky, 4 Feb 1843, unm; a teacher.
iii. Caroline Peck, b 3 June 1815; m in Jan 1853 John B. Martin of Fond du Lac, Wis; res there in 1858.

Children, surname Martin (probably others):

1. Edward,[8]
2. Charles

367 iv. Morris Greenleafe, b 19 March 1817.

v. Phebe Elizabeth, b 15 Aug 1819; m in Feb 1853 David Bancroft, a farmer; res in West Bloomfield in 1858.

Children, surname Bancroft (possibly others):

1. Caroline,[8]
2. Anne

vi. Julia Anne, b 24 March 1822; m Dr Martin C. Hall, b in Vermont in 1815, d in Murray, NY, 15 Aug 1856; grad Albany Medical College. She was living in Murray in 1858.

Child, surname Hall:

1. Harriet,[8] b about 1852.

216

GILES SILL[6] CLARK, son of Gurdon (88) and Ruth (Sill) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 4 Jan 1790. He died at sea.

He married 24 Sept 1812 his first cousin Azubah Lee Ely, born in Lyme 29 Sept 1793, died there 9 Aug 1838, daughter of Capt Cullick and Azubah (Sill) Ely.

Children, born in Lyme (Hyde Gen):

i. John Lee,[7] b 6 Jan 1812; d in Palmyra, NY, 26 Aug 1856; m 20 Nov 1843 Martha Flower of Rochester, NY; living in New York in 1859. After his father's death he was brought up in the family of his aunt, Mrs Ruth Matson (Clark) Beckwith. He was a merchant.

Child:

1. John Gurdon,[8] b 10 March 1850.

ii. Lucia Sophia, b 9 Oct 1813; m 29 Oct 1837 Samuel James Cole, only son of Joseph Cole of Lyons, NY, formerly of Baltimore; res in Lyons in 1859.

Children, surname Cole:

1. John Lee,[8] b 17 Oct 1836; grad Yale Coll, 1859.
2. Samuel Seabury, b 15 Sept 1840; d in May 1841.
3. Ellen Sophia, b 12 Nov 1842.
4. Anne Elizabeth, b in Jan 1856.

iii. Cordelia Henrietta, b 24 Jan 1817; m in 1834 Samuel Decker, b in Lima, NY, son of John and Phebe (Mather) Decker. They settled first in Lima, rem to Lyons, and from there to Mich, where they res in 1859. Six children.

217

WATROUS[6] CLARK, son of Nun (89) and Anna (Jones) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 8 March 1760 (possibly in 1759), and baptized there in the First Church 17 Aug 1760.

He removed to Columbia Co, NY, and married (in Hillsdale?) Sarah Sexton, born in Sheffield, Mass, 25 Oct 1765, daughter of James and Sarah ( ) Sexton (NYG&BR 47:201).

In 1796 he removed to Otsego Co, NY.

Child, probably others:

i. Lot,[7] b in Hillsdale, NY, 23 May 1788; d in Buffalo, NY, 18 Dec 1862; rem to Otsego Co, NY, with his parents in 1796; studied law; admitted to Bar 11 June 1816; practiced law in Norwich, Lockport, and Buffalo, NY.

219

CHAMPION[6] CLARK, son of Dan (92) and Esther (Swaddle) Clark, was born in East Haddam 6 Nov 1760. He died in Bethlehem, Conn, 20 Jan 1843, age 83.

He married Lois (perhaps Church), born about 1766, died 28 Feb 1843, age 77.

Champion's will, made 17 Dec 1842, and probated 17 Feb 1843, mentioned his wife Lois and seven children: Dan Clark, Edwin S. Clark, Theodore C. Clark, Selima Clark, Parmelia, wife of Garwood L. Judd, Emeline, wife of Medad G. Spencer, and Fanny, wife of James Jackson. The will of Lois Clark, dated 21 Feb 1843, and probated 6 March 1843, mentioned the same seven children; also Jerusha, wife of Edwin S. Clark, and Edwin's son, George L. Clark. Champion Clark is listed in the 1790 census in Litchfield (Co) with one male over 16, three under 16, and one female in his family.

Children (PR; TAG 47:15,16):

i. Robert W.,[7] b about 1790; d 13 Dec 1804 in 15th yr.
ii. Dan, poss the one who m 20 Sept 1826 Almira Guthrie, both of Bethlehem (Woodbury VR).
iii. Selima, unm in 1843.
iv. Parmelia, m Garwood L. Judd.
v. Emeline, m Medad G. Spencer.
vi. (Probably) Esther, b about 1798 (parentage not stated); d 9 Oct 1805, age 7.
vii. Fanny, m James Jackson.
viii. Edwin Sheldon, b 10 Dec 1801; m Jerusha ———; and had son George L.[8]
ix. Theodore Champion, b 15 March 1804; a physician; d testate in Lorain Co, Ohio.
x. Robert Lines, b 15 Feb 1806; as "Lines R." d 15 April 1841, age 35. Adm of his estate granted 3 May 1841 to Edwin S. Clark with Champion Clark as surety.

Distribution was made to his seven brothers and sisters (Woodbury PR, File 993).

xi. Child, stillborn 6 Feb 1808.

xii. James, b about 1811; d 5 March 1813, age 1.

234

LOT[6] CLARK, son of Church (99) and Hannah (Long) Clark, was born in Nantucket in 1760. He died there 10th 10 mo 1827.

He married in Nantucket 4 July 1786 Lydia Folger, born there 21st 6 mo 1761, died in New Bedford "of old age" 11 June 1847, aged 87 years, 2 days, daughter of Jethro (Jr) and Mary (Barnard) Folger.

Children, born in Nantucket:

i. John,[7] b about 1787; m int in New Bedford 11 March 1815 (VR), Jane Coggeshall, b in Nantucket 21st 10 mo 1792, dau of Gideon and Mary Coggeshall. John and Jane were both of New Bedford.

ii. George, b 1st 5 mo 1789; m Lucretia Crosby, dau of Samuel and Catharine Macaulay (Bartlett) Crosby.

iii. Jedidah, b ———; m as his first wife 1 Nov 1815 (Nantucket VR; 2 Nov in New Bedford VR) William[7] Swift of New Bedford, b in Falmouth 13 Feb 1790, son of William[6] and Martha (Eldred) Swift.

236

OBED[6] CLARK, son of Church (99) and Hannah (Long) Clark, was born in Nantucket 15th 5 mo 1763. He died there 15 Oct 1838, age 75.

He married (about 1788?) Sally Bunker, born 20th 11 mo 1768, died in 1847, daughter of Zachariah and Judith (Folger) Bunker.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Frederick (Rev), b ——; d in 1825.

ii. Charles, b in 1793; d – 8 mo 1823; m in New York Betsey Case, dau of Israel Case.

iii. George, b 25th 9 mo 1796; d – 12 mo 1824.

iv. Alexander, b ——.

v. Obed, b in 1804; d in Nantucket 17 Oct 1844, age 40.

237

EBER[6] CLARK, son of Church (99) and Hannah (Long) Clark, was born in Nantucket about 1768. He died at sea 23 Sept 1836, age 67 (New Bedford VR; d 2 March 1837, age 68 yr 10 mo, Nantucket VR).

He married first in Nantucket 16 Nov 1793 (VR) Catherine Coffin, born there 9th 9 mo 1773, died 10 June 1817 (Nantucket VR; 13 June 1817, age 44 in New Bedford VR), daughter of Silvanus and Elizabeth (Hussey) Coffin.

He married secondly in New Bedford 6 Nov 1819 (VR) Ruth Russell.

He was master of the ship Index of New Bedford, formerly of Nantucket, and died off Cape Horn.

Child, probably others:

i. Charles,[7] b in Nantucket in 1794; d — 1 mo 1817, age 23.

238

GEORGE[6] CLARK, son of Church (99) and Hannah (Long) Clark, was born in Nantucket 29th 11 mo 1771.

He married first Ruth Barnard, daughter of William (2d) and Hepzibah Barnard of New Bedford. (Nantucket VR says he was husband of Ruth Russell, daughter of William Russell of New Bedford.)

He married secondly 12 Dec 1799 Phebe (Stubbs) Tubbs, born in Nantucket 22d 2 mo 1779, died there 14th 9 mo 1824, widow of Charles Tubbs, and daughter of Benjamin and Eunice (Daggett) Stubbs.

Children by second wife, born in Nantucket (VR):

370 i. Shubael,[7] b 11th 10 mo 1800.
ii. Eliza Ann, b in 1803; d 6 Aug 1823, age 20.
iii. George, b 8th 9 mo 1805; d 19th 8 mo 1823.
iv. Daniel, b 17th 9 mo 1807; m Lydia Coleman (Marshall) Chadwick, b 9th 8 mo 1813, widow of Charles B. Chadwick, and dau of Obed and Eunice (Macy) Marshall.
v. Emeline, b 4th 2 mo 1809; d 25th 12 mo 1840; m Thomas Rand, b 27th 7 mo 1805, son of Ebenezer and Eunice (Bunker) Rand. He m (2) in 1844 Susan A. Clasby.

Children, surname Rand, born in Nantucket (VR):

1. Charles C.,[8] b in 1825.
2. Eliza C., b in 1830; m James F. Swain.
3. Emeline F., b ——; m Charles L. Willoughby of Lowell.

vi. David, b 24th 12 mo 1810.
vii. Seth F., b 3d 3 mo 1813; d 12th 8 mo 1837, age 24 yr 5 mo; unm.
viii. Phebe Ann, b 25th 2 mo 1815; m in Nantucket 1 March 1838 Frederick W. (or M.) Folger, b in Havre de Grace, France, 23 Aug 1803, son of Seth and Elizabeth (Gardner) Folger.
ix. William F., b 20th 7 mo 1819.

239

ELISHA[6] CLARK, son of Edmond (100) and Rachel (Coffin) Clark, was born in Nantucket about 1790.

He married in Vassalboro, Maine, 27th 1 mo 1820 Eliza Ann Worth, daughter of Henry and Persis (Bunker) Worth of Vassalboro (REG 68:169).

Children, born in China, Maine (Vassalboro Friends Records, REG 69:269):

i. Albert H.,[7] b 18th 10 mo 1820; m Eliza Ann Worth, dau of John and Mary Worth (Nantucket rec).
ii. Henry Watson, b 20th 6 mo 1822; d 11th 8 mo 1826.
iii. Marietta, b 4th 8 mo 1825; m Charles Bragg (Nantucket rec).
iv. Eveline, b 27th 2 mo 1829; m Warren Stewart, son of Joseph Stewart (Nantucket rec).
v. Malvina E., b 27th 6 mo 1832.
vi. Sanford Kingsbury

247

PRINCE[6] CLARK, son of William (103) and Zilpha (Rich) Clark, was born in Nantucket 13 May 1755. He was lost at sea in 1780.

He married (int in Nantucket 8 Aug 1778) Rachel Gardner, born there 4th 11 mo 1758, daughter of Benjamin and Abigail (Folger) Gardner.

Child, born in Nantucket:

i. Phebe,[7] b 19th 2 mo 1781 (dup 22d 12 mo 1782); m (int 6 June 1801; recorded 30 April 1802) John Hillman, b 14th 9 mo 1777, lost at sea — 1 mo 1810, son of John and Phebe (Folger) Hillman.

Children, surname Hillman, born in Nantucket (VR):

1. Alexander,[8] b 28th 6 mo 1802.
2. Susan, b 13th 10 mo 1805; m Albert Chadwick, b in Nantucket 26th 10 mo 1805, son of William Chadwick.

248

THOMAS[6] CLARK, son of William (103) and Zilpha (Rich) Clark, was born in Nantucket about 1757. He was lost at sea in 1780 (or 1781).

He married (int in Nantucket 26 July 1777) Hepzibah Aldrich, born there 21st 1 mo 1759, daughter of Ichabod and Elizabeth (Gardner) Aldrich. She married secondly in Nantucket 17 July 1788 Peleg Gardner, son of John and Kezia (Coffin) Gardner.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

380 i. Albert,[7] b 12th 8 mo 1777.
ii. Love (Hepzibah), b 22d 10 mo 1780; m before 21 April 1799 (int 16 March 1799) Caleb Allen, b in Nantucket 9th 8 mo 1780, son of Daniel and Phebe (Folger) (Hillman) Allen.

249

WILLIAM[6] CLARK, son of William (103) and Zilpha (Rich) Clark, was born in Nantucket 31st 1 mo 1765. He died 6th 3 mo 1827

(Nantuchet VR; Capt William Clark died 6 March 1827, age 62, Chilmark VR).

He married in Nantucket 11 June 1788 Hepzibeth Pay, born 6th 5 mo 1770 (or 1772), daughter of John and Mary (Macy) Ray.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

381 i. William,[7] b 24th 3 mo 1790.
ii. Mary, b 27th 12 mo 1795; m Samuel Mayhew of Martha's Vineyard (Samuel B. Mayhew and Mary Clark of Chilmark, int in Edgartown 9 June 1821).
iii. Lydia, b 4th 9 mo 1800; m William Adams of Martha's Vineyard.
iv. Charles, b 24th 4 mo 1803; d in 1827.
v. Sophronia, b 6th 10 mo 1804; m William Mayhew of Martha's Vinyard.

250

ISAIAH[6] CLARK, son of Thomas (104) and Hepzibah (Gardner) Clark, was born in Nantucket 11th 3 mo 1767. He was lost at sea in 1800.

He married in Nantucket 24 June 1788 Love Bunker, born 25th 10 mo 1769, daughter of Uriah and Susan (Giles) Bunker. She married secondly before 30 March 1802 (int 13 Feb 1802) David Giles, son of Beriah and Mary (Wyer) Giles.

Children, born in Nantucket:

i. George C.,[7] b 21st 2 mo 1790; lost at sea 7th 1 mo 1810, age 20.
ii. Alexander B., b 17th 9 mo 1793; m (int 30 June 1821) Mary S. Raymond of New York.
iii. Lucretia, b 13th 4 mo 1796; m 9 Dec 1813 Gorham Macy, b 9th 1 mo 1793, son of Peleg and Sarah (Wendell) (Starbuck) Macy.

254

EDWARD[6] CLARK, son of Joseph (105) and Anna (Coffin) Clark, was born in Nantucket in 1766. He died in Plainfield, Conn, in 1854 (GS).

He married in Nantucket 21 June 1790 Elizabeth Folger, born about March 1770, died in Plainfield, Conn, 18 May 1838, age 68 years 2 months (Nantucket VR), daughter of Thomas and Jedidah (Pinkham) Folger.

He was called "Captain." Edward and his wife are buried in Plainfield in the same cemetery as was Edward's father.

256

ELISHA[6] CLARK, son of Joseph (105) and Anna (Coffin) Clark, was born in Nantucket 26th 1 mo 1782.

He married in Nantucket 9 Aug 1804 Judith Folger, born there 10th 2 mo 1783, daughter of Elisha and Deborah (Swain) Folger.

Child, possibly others, born in Nantucket:

i. Edward F.,[7] b 27th 4 mo 1805; m in Nantucket 23 July 1829 Rebecca Hussey, b 12th 6 mo 1808, dau of John and Lydia (Barnard) Hussey.

257

THADDEUS[6] CLARK, son of Benjamin (106) and Lydia (Harris) Clark, was born in Nantucket 20th 11 mo 1766.

He married in Nantucket 21 Aug 1792 Elizabeth Cottle, born there 6th 3 mo 1774, died there 7 June 1820, age 46 years 2 months, daughter of Lot and Ruth (Coleman) Cottle.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Obed,[7] b 2d 5 mo 1794; d 8th 3 mo (or 13th 8 mo) 1831; m int 3 July 1824 Mary Ann Wing of Barnstable, b — 4 mo 1801. She m (2) 8 Sept 1836 Elisha Cannon.

Child (Nantucket VR):

1. Elizabeth Jane,[8]

385 ii. Charles A., b 11th 7 mo 1799.

258

OBED[6] CLARK, son of Benjamin (106) and Lydia (Harris) Clark, was born in Nantucket 14th 10 mo 1771. He died 31 March 1842, age 69 (Nantucket VR).

He married first in Nantucket 11 Aug 1795 Eunice Coffin, daughter of Samuel and Eunice (Folger) Coffin. She died in Nantucket 12th 1 mo 1796, and he married secondly 4 Feb 1798 Anna Coffin, born 21st 6 mo 1780, died in Hallowell, Maine, 10 Aug 1854, age 75, sister of his first wife.

Children by second wife, born in Nantucket:

386 i. Edward G.,[7] b 21st 6 mo 1801.

387 ii. Obed C., b 4th 9 mo 1803.

iii. Mary Ann, b 14th 7 mo 1806; m 29 June 1828 (Nantucket VR; 23 — 1829, Hallowell VR) William Horsefield, b 18th 6 mo 1806 (Nantucket VR; Sept 1806, Hallowell VR), son of Timothy and Amey (Hussey) Horsefield.

iv. Lydia, b 18th 11 mo 1808; m 16 July 1829 John G. Chase, b 5th 12 mo 1803, son of Francis and Anna (Gardner) Chase.

v. Eunice C., b 6th 8 mo 1814; m 14 Nov 1850 (Hallowell VR) Alexander Hamilton Howard of Augusta and Hallowell, Maine, b 19 Aug 1804, d 5 Aug 1882, age 79, son of Samuel Howard. Their dau, Sarah J.,[8] b 24 June 1852, d 27 Oct 1852, age 4 mo.

vi. Reuben F., b 27th 3 mo 1817; m 28 April 1842 Almira M. Clark (both of Nantucket), dau of Benjamin and Mary ( ) Clark. Had son William Horsefield.[8]

vii. Susan B., b 1st 3 mo 1819; m William F. Sherman, b 27th 6 mo 1813, son of Freeman and Polly (Chase) Sherman.

259

URIAH[6] CLARK, son of Benjamin (106) and Lydia (Harris) Clark, was born in Nantucket 2d 5 mo 1774. He died at sea — 3 mo 1817 (29th 5 mo, on the ship South America).

He married (int in Nantucket 11 Feb 1797) Judith Smith, born there 15th 7 mo 1774, daughter of George and Mary (Cottle) Smith.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Henry,[7] b 20th 12 mo 1797; d "in South."

ii. Uriah C., b 25th 2 mo 1800 (5th 5 mo 1802); m in Nantucket 16 April 1828 Nancy Swain, b there 12th 1 mo 1805 (or 1803), dau of Owen and Abigail (Swain) Swain.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

1. Albert S.,[8] b — 5 mo 1829; m Sarah C. Holmes, b in Nantucket 30th 1 mo 1835, dau of Valentine O. and Lydia (Coffin) Holmes.
2. Benjamin F., b — 2 mo 1834.

iii. Benjamin, b 10th 9 mo 1802.

iv. George S., b 15th 6 mo 1805; m (1) in Nantucket (int 5 May 1839) Harriet F. (Snow) Swain, b there 26th 1 mo 1814, d there 15 Oct 1848, age 35, widow of William Swain and dau of Benjamin and Huldah (Dunham) Snow; m (2) Betsey C. (Eldridge) Swain, b in 1808, widow of Albert Swain and dau of Polly Eldridge.

v. William, b 1st 7 mo 1816; at age of '29' he was a cordwainer, and m in Nantucket 19 March 1848 Ann C. Barker, b there 25th 3 mo 1824, dau of Joshua and Betty (Holmes) Barker. She m (2) Alexander Holmes.

264

REUBEN[6] CLARK, son of Reuben (112) and Mary (Whippey) Clark, was born in Nantucket 28 Sept 1767.

He married in Nantucket 15 Sept 1789 Susanna Gardner, born there 25th 1 mo 1767, daughter of Thaddeus and Susanna (Hussey) Gardner. She married secondly 29 Nov 1807 Richard Lake Coleman, son of Sylvanus and Mary (Swift) Coleman.

Children, born in Nantucket:

i. (Possibly) Reuben,[7] who m in 1823 Nancy (Raymond) Howard, b 21 Nov 1795, widow of Frederick A. Howard and dau of Elisha and Sarah (?Smith) Raymond. She m (3) 14 April 1830 Theophilus Somerby.

ii. Mary

iii. Nancy, m Reuben Morton, Jr.

iv. Tristram, m 18 Jan 1844 Rebecca Ray. b (in Hudson, NY?) dau of Benjamin and Miriam (Chase) Ray.

269

JOSIAH[6] CLARK, son of Israel (117) and Deborah (Pope) Clark, was born in Plymouth 18 Jan 1743/4. He died in Middleboro 3 May 1839, age 95 years 3 months (Middleboro Deaths).

He married in Middleboro 25 Dec 1766 (Early Mass Marriages II:89) Hannah Harlow, born in 1744, died in Middleboro 15 July 1821 in 78th year, daughter of William and Hannah (Bartlett) Harlow.

Children, born in Middleboro:

391 i. Joseph,[7] b 9 Nov 1767.

ii. Deborah, b in 1768-9; d in East Bridgewater and bur in Middleboro 21 March 1864, age 98 yr 11 mo; m Elijah Shaw, b in 1763, d in Middleboro 14 Dec 1840, age 77 yr.

Children (probably others), surname Shaw:

1. Elijah,[8] b in 1795; d in Middleboro 26 June 1858, age 62 yr 7 mo 2 da.
2. Josiah Clark, b in 1802; d in Middleboro 8 April 1824, age 22.

iii. Hannah, b in 1780; d 23 July 1782, age 2 yr 2 mo (MD 12:143).

iv. Polly (L/P).

270

THOMAS[6] CLARK, son of Israel (117) and Deborah (Pope) Clark, was born in Plymouth 17 Nov 1747. He died there between 26 Dec 1799 and 13 Jan 1800 (PR).

He married first (int in Plymouth 25 Dec 1773) Lydia Ellis, born in Plymouth 20 May 1750 (VR), baptized in First Church, Sandwich, daughter of William[4] and Patience (Gibbs) Ellis. She died probably before 15 Feb 1793 (REG 120:202).

He married secondly in Rochester 12 June 1794 (VR) Ruth Hovey, daughter of Ivory and Olivia (Jordan) Hovey. She married secondly in Plymouth in May 1810 (VR II:281) James Winslow.

During the Revolution Thomas Clark was a private in Capt Jesse Harlow's Co of Minutemen, which marched to Marshfield 20 April 1775 in response to the alarm of 19 April 1775; service 11 days (MSSR III:580). He also served at other times in 1775. In the 1790 census for Plymouth he was listed with one male over 16, three under 16, and two females in his household.

In his will, made 26 Dec 1799, and probated 13 Jan 1800, he mentioned his wife Ruth; sons Israel, Thomas, and Josiah;

and his grandson Thomas Holmes, under 21. He named his brother Seth and his son Israel to be his executors (Plymouth Co PR 37:194).

Children by first wife, born in Plymouth (VR II:310):

i. Patience,[7] b 6 Dec 1776; m (1) in Plymouth 7 Jan 1793 Rufus Holmes, who d in the West Indies (rec in Plymouth ChR, 23 Oct 1796); m (2) George Briggs. In 1818 they were discharged from the Middleboro Church to Hartford and Sumner, Maine (ChR 708,709).

Child by first husband, surname Holmes:

1. Thomas,[8]

392 ii. Israel, b 23 July 1779.
iii. Thomas, b 18 Dec 1782; living in 1800.
393 iv. Josiah, b 18 Oct 1784.

271

SETH[6] CLARK, son of Israel (117) and Deborah (Pope) Clark, was born in Plymouth 10 April 1766.

He married in Plymouth 6 Dec 1789 (int 5 Sept 1789) Eunice Ellis of Sandwich, born about 1770, baptized 21 Nov 1773, died 22 Feb 1856, daughter of Capt Nathaniel and Remember (Bourne) Ellis (REG 121:225). She, age 80, was living with her son Seth in Plymouth in 1850 (census). Seth, Sr, was listed in the 1790 census for Plymouth with two males over 16 and one female in his family.

Children, born probably in Plymouth:

394 i. Seth,[7] b about 1794.
ii. Deborah, b 30 May 1795; d 1 May 1890 (REG 70:357); m 27 Nov 1817 (VR; int in Plymouth 25 Oct 1817) Reuben Peterson of Duxbury, b there 1 March 1791, son of Reuben and Abigail (Soule) Peterson.

Children, surname Peterson, born in Duxbury (VR; REG 70:417):

1. Abigail Soule,[8] b 24 Aug 1818.
2. Seth Clark, b 3 Sept 1820.
3. Sophia A., b 25 Sept 1822.
4. Deborah Clark, b 5 July 1825.
5. Reuben 3d, b 31 July 1828.
6. Ellis, b 2 Sept 1830.
7. Sidney, b 26 March 1834.

iii. Lydia, b in 1798-99; d in Duxbury 27 July 1833 (or 1834) in 35th yr; m Clark Peterson of Duxbury, b there 4 Oct 1793, d 2 Jan 1867 (REG 70:357), son of Reuben and Abigail (Soule) Peterson. He m (2) in Duxbury 6 Dec 1835 (VR) Eliza Kent.

Children, surname Peterson, born in Duxbury (VR):

1. Samuel Clark,[8] b 19 July 1822.
2. Lydia Clark, b 8 Nov 1824.
3. Clark, b 4 March 1826; d 29 July 1826, age 4 mo 29 da.
4. Son, b 4 March 1827.
5. Son, b 17 Aug 1828; d same day.
6. Son, b 25 Aug 1831; d same day.

iv. Samuel, b about 1800; poss m in 1821 Hannah (Bartlett) Mayo, b in 1787, dau of Joseph and Anna (Clark) Bartlett, and widow of Thomas Mayo. Samuel Clark, age 50, a farmer, is listed in the 1850 census for Plymouth with a dau Hannah, age 5 (probably by a 2d wife), in the family of Sarah Banks.

277

BENJAMIN[6] CLARK, son of Lothrop (122) and Mary (Rider) Clark, was born in Plymouth 27 May 1792. He died there in 1878 (Plymouth Co PR 138:281).

He married in Plymouth 23 May 1814 (VR II:281) Jerusha Morey, 2d, born in 1794, daughter of Cornelius and Jerusha (Harlow) Morey, and a descendant of Richard[1] Warren.

Children, born in Plymouth (VR):

i. Benjamin F.,[7] b 27 June 1823; m (int in Plymouth 10 Dec 1848) Mercy A. Courtney of Plymouth, b in 1830. He was a seaman.
ii. Rebecca B., b 30 Dec 1825; not in family in 1850.
iii. Josiah M., b 4 May 1828; a seaman in 1850.
iv. Jerusha M., b 26 May 1830.
v. Lothrop, b 19 March 1832; m Marcia B.[8] Clark, b 3 June 1836, dau of Thomas E. (290) and Abigail (Bartlett) Clark. Both Lothrop and his wife are buried in New Bedford in the same lot with her father and mother.
vi. Eliza F., b 10 April 1835; m Stephen Holmes.

278

STEPHEN[6] CLARK, son of Lothrop (122) and Mary (Rider) Clark, was born in Plymouth 31 March 1797. He died in Plympton in 1863 (Plymouth Co PR 115:285).

He married in Plymouth 22 March 1825 (VR II:386) Cynthia Harlow of Plymouth, born there, died in Plympton in 1881 (PR 152:500), daughter of Joseph and Susanna ( ) Harlow. Hiram H. Clark of Plympton (her son) petitioned for administration of her estate; the names of Asa C. Hammond and Thomas H. Clark were on the bond; Isabel A. Hammond and Helen E. Clark were witnesses.

Stephen Clark was first a sea captain, later a farmer. He purchased a farm in Plympton in 1839 (Plympton VR).

Children, recorded in Plympton:

i. Susan Harlow,[7] b in Plymouth 27 Dec 1825.
ii. Amanda, b in Plymouth 23 Aug 1827; m (int in Plympton 14 Oct 1849) Asa Cook Hammond of Kingston, age 23, a carpenter, b in Pembroke (Plympton VR), son of David and Judith ( ) Hammond.
iii. Harriet, b in Plymouth 13 March 1829.
iv. Dennis, b in Plymouth 20 June 1831.
v. Stephen, b in Plymouth 5 March 1833; d in Carver in 1881 (Plymouth Co PR 152:523).
vi. Joseph Harlow, b in Plymouth 7 March 1835.
vii. Thomas Harlow, b in Plymouth 25 Feb 1837.
viii. Hiram Harlow, b in Plympton 3 Oct 1839.
ix. William Holmes, b in Plympton 28 Aug 1841.
x. Henry Franklin, b in Plympton 21 Jan 1844.

279

EZRA[6] CLARK, son of James (123) and Lucy (Bartlett) Clark, was born in Plymouth 20 March 1798. He died after 30 Sept 1860 when he was one of the sureties on the bond for his son David as guardian for the latter's children.

He married first in Plymouth 14 Nov 1819 (VR II:417) Sarah Blackmer, born in 1801, daughter of Richard and Nancy (Ellis) Blackmer.

He married secondly in Plymouth (int 31 May 1859) Mary (Rogers)(Nichols) Davis, born 6 May 1794, widow first of Edward Nichols, secondly of Joseph Davis, and daughter of William and Elizabeth (Bartlett) Rogers.

Children by first wife (L/P; 1850 census):

400 i. David,[7] b about 1820.
ii. Lucy, b about 1822; m in Plymouth 1 Nov 1842 (VR) Charles Henry Peterson, b there 28 Sept 1817, son of Charles and Thankful[6] (Clark) Peterson (125-i-3). He m a second wife and had two more children.

Children, surname Peterson, born in Plymouth (L/P):

1. James Clark,[8] b in 1843.
2. Phebe Stevens, b in 1845; m J. Augustus Potter.
3. Charles Wallace, b in 1849.
4. Charles Leslie, b in 1851; m Abbie S. Wentworth of Middleboro.
5. Clara Washburn, b in 1854; m George W. King.
6. Josiah Lyman, b in 1856; m Ella Coy of Boston.
7. Betsey Thankful, b in 1859.
8. Son, b in 1861.
9. Mattie Putnam, b in 1863.

iii. Lewis, b about 1837.
iv. Sarah, b about 1840; m James Ellis.

SEVENTH GENERATION

286

JOHN HOWARD[7] CLARK, son of John (131) and Eleanor (Shurtleff) Clark, was born in Plymouth 30 Aug 1794. He died probably before 1843.

He married in Plymouth in Dec 1819 (VR) Deborah[6] Doten, born there 9 Nov 1791, daughter of Stephen[5] and Betsey (Holmes) Doten.

Child (possibly others):

i. James E.,[8] res in Chiltonville (Plymouth); m in Plymouth 18 May 1856 Avis F. Thrasher (ChR, p 708).

290

THOMAS EDWARD[7] CLARK, son of Thomas (133) and Ellen (Bartlett) Clark, was born in Plymouth 12 Aug 1809 (VR; 20 Aug on GS). He was living there in 1850, but removed to New Bedford where he died.

He married in Plymouth 26 March 1835 (VR II:341) Abigail Bartlett, born 20 May 1811 (GS in New Bedford).

Thomas and his wife Abby B., and their daughter Marcia and her husband are buried in the same lot in New Bedford.

Children, born in Plymouth (VR; 1850 census):

i. Marcia B.,[8] b 3 June 1836; m Lothrop Clark (277-ii), b in Plymouth 19 March 1832, son of Benjamin and Jerusha (Morey) Clark.
ii. Eliza H., b 11 May 1839.
iii. Abby I., b 11 Nov 1841.
iv. Thomas D., b in 1846.
v. H. Bartlett, b in 1849-50.

294

LOT[7] CLARK, son of Isaac (142) and Temperance (Sears) Clark, was born in Harwich 25 July 1796. He died in Boston 24 Feb 1880.

He married 26 Aug 1826 Mary Barnard Eaton, born 19 Oct 1803, living in 1884, daughter of David Spalding and Polly S. (Barnard) Eaton of Boston.

He removed to Boston in 1815 where he worked in the store of R.M. Barnard. In 1818 he commenced business for himself in the firm of Means & Clark (WWJ).

Children, born in Boston (WWJ):

i. Mary Eaton,[8] b 12 May 1827; m 9 Oct 1851 Frederic Pierce Mosely, b in Dorchester 20 Sept 1826, d 8 Jan 1881. He was a wholesale merchant.

Children, surname Mosely, born in Boston:

1. Jeannie,[9] b 18 Aug 1852; d 8 April 1860.
2. Frederic C., b 17 March 1857.
3. Annie, b 25 Nov 1858.
4. Carleton, b 26 Oct 1863.
5. Mary, b 4 Nov 1866.
6. Bertha, b 10 Oct 1869; d 30 Dec 1878.

ii. Eliza, b 22 Feb 1829; m 19 June 1860 Henry Hurd Danah, b in Chester, Vt, 4 Oct 1825; d 24 Jan 1883; no chil.

iii. Sarah, b 27 May 1831; unm in 1884.

iv. Caroline, b 12 July 1834; m Charles Henry Little, b in New Gloucester, Maine; res in Boston; no chil.

v. Charles Henry, b 22 Oct 1836; m 11 Oct 1866 Martha Cowper Pierce, b 14 Dec 1837. He was a hardware merchant in the firm of Mayo & Clark, St Paul, Minn.

Children:

1. Homer Pierce,[9] b 6 July 1868.
2. Mary Barnard, b 20 Aug 1871.

vi. George Albert, b 12 July 1839; unm.

vii. Anna Atherton, b in Roxbury 9 Jan 1842; m in Dorchester 14 Feb 1864 Abraham Winslow[8] Sears, b in Brewster 14 Feb 1835, son of Nathan[7] and Sarah (Winslow) Sears. He was a wholesale merchant of boots and shoes in Dubuque, Iowa.

Children, surname Sears:

1. Henry Darrah,[9] b in Dorchester 7 March 1866; m Gertrude Townsend.
2. Mary Clark, b in Dorchester 18 April 1868.
3. Nathan Frederic, b in Dubuque 13 Oct 1870.

viii. Grace, b 26 Dec 1844; unm.

ix. Lot, b 9 Jan 1850; unm.

295

STRABO[7] CLARK, son of Isaac (142) and Temperance (Sears) Clark, was born in Harwich 6 Jan 1801. He died in Brewster 23 Nov 1869.

He married (int in Brewster 17 Nov 1838) Adeline Dunbar of Yarmouth, born in 1814, died 2 Aug 1860.

He was a farmer.

Children, born in Brewster (VR):

i. Strabo Franklin,[8] b 22 Nov 1839; d at sea in Sept 1862.
ii. Adeline, b 20 March 1842 (WWJ); d 26 Oct 1870.
iii. Mary Bourne, b 21 April 1844; d 24 July 1871.
iv. Georgianna, b 14 March 1847; d 25 Nov 1870.
v. John Henry, b 21 Aug 1850; m 8 June 1882 Celia A. Parker of Brewster; res in Brewster.

296

ALBERT PADDOCK[7] CLARK, son of Isaac (142) and Temperance (Sears) Clark, was born in Brewster 24 Nov 1807. He and his children are buried in the Lower Road Cemetery, Brewster.

He married 23 Feb 1849 Sarah Freeman of Brewster, born there 12 Aug 1818 (VR), daughter of John and Bethia (Crowell) Freeman.

He settled in Boston where he was a merchant.

Children:

i. Ella,[8] b 20 Sept 1850; d 15 Sept 1852.
ii. Albert, b 8 Aug 1852; d 23 Aug 1854.
iii. Frederick A., b 19 May 1855; d 24 Sept 1864.
iv. Henry F., b 20 April 1857; d 20 June 1860.
v. Sarah Marie, b 10 Feb 1860; d 16 Sept 1861.

298

CAPT WILLIAM[7] CLARK, son of Isaiah (145) and Deborah Manter (Sears) Clark, was born in Brewster 27 Feb 1808. He died there 11 May 1888 (GS, Lower Road Cem).

He married 5 July 1831 Lydia F. Crosby, born 25 Sept 1810, died 7 Jan 1888 (GS).

He was a shipmaster. He made his will 16 April 1888, and it was probated 19 June 1888. He mentioned five grandchildren: Isaiah C. Sears, Henry W. Sears, E. Fannie Sears (later Doane), Lillie A. Clark (later Berry), and Henry W. Clark; children (unnamed) of his deceased brother Jeremiah; Margaret Clark, his brother's widow; Barnabas Sears (a son-in-law); and Nellie Eldredge (Barnstable Co PR #9717).

Children, born in Brewster (WWJ; Sears Gen):

i. Deborah Manter,[8] b 9 Oct 1832; d 28 April 1885 (GS, South Yarmouth); m in Brewster 18 Oct 1852, as his

2d wife, Barnabas Sears, b in So Yarmouth 14 Sept 1818, son of Barnabas and Hannah (Crocker) Sears.

Children, surname Sears:

1. Isaiah C.,[9] b in Brewster 11 Sept 1853.
2. Henry William, b in Yarmouth 24 April 1859.
3. Etta Frances, b in Yarmouth 26 Feb 1866; m ——— Doane.

ii. William Henry, b 12 July 1839; d at sea 25 Jan 1883, two days before arriving in New York, age 43 yr 6 mo; master of the bark Electra; m 22 Jan 1861 Susanna Cahoon, b 1 Aug 1835; d 4 Jan 1923 (GS).

Children, born in Brewster:

1. Lillie Agnes,[9] b 24 Aug 1866; m ——— Berry.
2. John Albert, b 15 March 1868; d 17 April 1869.
3. Henry William, b 2 Sept 1876; res in Brooklyn, NY.

iii. Lydia Frances, b 19 July 1844; d 4 July 1867, age 23 yr (GS).

iv. Henrietta C., b 23 Oct 1847; d 21 July 1856, age 9 yr (GS).

299

JEREMIAH MANTER[7] CLARK, son of Isaiah (145) and Deborah M. (Sears) Clark, was born in Brewster 6 July 1814. He died of cholera, 5 Nov 1850, while returning from California on the brig William Penn, and was buried at sea.

He married 20 Oct 1836 Margaret Thayer, born in Charlestown, Mass, 14 Nov 1810, living in 1888 (mentioned in will of William Clark, #298).

He was a farmer.

Children, born in Brewster (VR):

i. Phebe,[8] b 20 Oct 1838; m 17 Jan 1856 Abraham Chapman, b 9 March 1828, son of Abiah and Eunice (Howland) Chapman; res in E. Dennis.

Children, surname Chapman (WWJ):

1. Frederick Clark,[9] b in Brewster 25 Oct 1858.
2. Alfred Gorham, b in E. Dennis 30 Sept 1862.
3. Etta Luella, b in E. Dennis 13 April 1870.
4. Carrie Louisa, b in E. Dennis 25 May 1872.

ii. Margaret Augusta, b 15 March 1840; m 11 Feb 1858 Reuben Francis Snow, b 3 Aug 1832.

Children, surname Snow, born in Brewster:

1. Osborne Francis,[9] b in April 1859.
2. William Baker, b 29 Jan 1861.
3. Ellen Augusta, b 29 May 1863; d 4 July 1863.
4. Ellen Augusta, b 31 Oct 1865.
5. Hattie May, b 9 Feb 1878.

iii. George Albert, b 16 Aug 1849; m 5 March 1874 Mary E. Howes, b 19 July 1849; res in Brewster.

Children, born in Brewster (WWJ):

1. Jeremiah Manter,[9] b 10 Nov 1874.
2. Ezra Howes, b 27 Dec 1877.
3. George Carlton, b 14 May 1879.
4. Edgar Clarence, b 25 Aug 1881.

300

ISAAC[7] CLARK, son of Isaiah (145) and Deborah Manter (Sears) Clark, was born in Brewster 12 Sept 1818. He died there 14 Jan 1893 (PR).

He married first, 12 Jan 1843, Mary Ann Weld (or Wells), born in Boston in 1825 (1850 census), died 18 Aug 1866.

He married secondly Eliza Jane Brentnall.

He resided in Brewster in 1850, later in Providence, RI, and still later in Brewster where he died. He was a mariner. He owned a burial lot in the Grace Church Cemetery, Providence. His will of 9 Nov 1892, or 7 Dec 1892 (both dates appear), mentioned his wife Eliza J., his son Isaac H. Clark, his daughter Rosa E. Clark, and his grandson Crosby Sherburne (residence unknown in 1893) (Barnstable Co PR 10953).

Children by first wife, born in Brewster (VR):

i. Mary Louisa,[8] b 4 March 1845; d 26 Dec 1863; m 24 May 1863 Leander J. Sherburne, and left a son, Crosby Clark[9] Sherburne, b in Dec 1863.
ii. Rosanna, b 12 April 1849; d 27 April 1867.
iii. Isaac Henry, b 19 April 1852; m in 1873 Lillian E. Cornell; res in Providence in 1893.

Child by second wife, born in Providence:

iv. Rosa Etta, b 24 May 1871; res in Providence in 1884, and in Brewster in 1893.

301

SETH[7] CLARK, son of Seth (146) and Susanna (Noyes) Clark, was born in Salisbury, Mass, 25 March 1801.

He married there 22 June 1823 (VR) Rebecca Wait Webster, born there 29 Jan 1804 (VR), daughter of Jonathan and Sally (Fisk) Webster.

Children, born in Salisbury (VR):

i. Jonathan Webster,[8] b 28 Oct 1823.
ii. Sarah, b 1 Dec 1826.
iii. Susan Rebecca, b 4 Nov 1830.
iv. Seth, b 18 Sept 1841.

302

EDMUND NOYES[7] CLARK, son of Seth (146) and Susanna (Noyes) Clark, was born in Salisbury, Mass, 16 Sept 1803.

He married (int in Salisbury 2 Oct 1830) Sophronia Locke of Seabrook, NH.

Children, born in Salisbury (VR):

i. John Locke,[8] b 28 July 1831.
ii. Edmund, b 11 Jan 1845.
iii. Mary Sanborn, b 12 Dec 1845.

303

JOSEPH NOYES[7] CLARK, son of Seth (146) and Susanna (Noyes) Clark, was born in Salisbury, Mass, 17 Oct 1808.

He married in Salisbury 8 Aug 1832 (VR) Harriet Allen.

Children, born in Salisbury (VR):

i. Eliza Maria,[8] b 24 July 1833.
ii. George Allen, b 28 Aug 1836.
iii. Charles Leonard, b 23 March 1839.
iv. Harriet Allen, b 9 June 1845.
v. Josephine Ellen, b in Amesbury 19 July 1849.

304

REUBEN[7] CLARK, son of Elijah (148) and Experience (Eldredge) Clark, was born in Harwich 18 Aug 1791. He died in Dennis in 1876 (PR).

He married first Rosa ———.

He married secondly in Harwich 18 Dec 1816 (VR) Tryphosa Ellis, born there 15 April 1800, daughter of Charles and Rebecca (Gifford) Ellis.

He married thirdly in Harwich 15 March 1821 (int 3 March) Rose Howland of Dennis, born about 1805.

He resided in Harwich in 1850 with his wife Rose and their five youngest children. Petition for administration of the estate of Reuben Clark, late of Dennis, was signed by Gorham, Rufus, Albert F., and Darius Clark and by Priscilla H. Clark.

The first two children named below are listed in the Brewster vital records as children of Reuben and Rosa Clark.

Children, born in Harwich (Brewster VR, p 106; PR):

i. Elijah,[8] b 15 Feb 1807; d 10 Dec 1808.
ii. Eliza A., b 18 Aug 1809; d y.

Children by second wife:

iii. Reuben, b 18 Feb 1818; d in Barnstable 1 June 1885 (PR); res in Dennis in 1839; m (1) in Harwich 27 Dec 1839 (VR) Desire Cahoon of Harwich; m (2) in Barnstable 1 Dec 1845 (VR) Tirzah Childs, who survived him.

Child:

1. Tryphosa,[9] b 21 Aug 1842 (Barnstable VR); m (poss as a 2d husband) Frederick N. Sears of Somerville.

Children by third wife:

iv. Hiram, b 27 Dec 1821; d in Dennis before 1877; m (int in Brewster 14 May 1842) Deborah Sears of Dennis. She m (2) Elijah H. Eldredge.

Children (PR):

1. Hitty S.,[9] m Willie Tisdale
2. Reuben F.
3. Abby D.

v. Asa, b 27 Jan 1824; a mariner; res in Brewster in 1847 and in Barnstable in 1877. Poss m Eliza ———, and had Delia,[9] b 1 June 1847 (Brewster VR).

vi. Laura, b about 1826; d before 1877; m Eben Paine, leaving a child Laura Belle.[9]

vii. Eliza Ann, b 29 Aug 1828; m in Harwich 28 Sept 1848 Dean L. Wixon; res in Dennis.

Children, surname Wixon, born in Dennis (VR):

1. Sarah Augusta,[9] b 26 Oct 1846.
2. Son, b 7 Dec 1848; d 28 Dec 1848.
3. Eliza Dean, b 18 March 1850; d 16 Jan 1939.
4. Joseph Linnet, b 29 June 1853.
5. Arthur Dean, b 28 Oct 1860.
6. Lucy Bettie, b 18 Feb 1863; d 16 Aug 1921.

viii. Lucy, b 28 March 1831 (20 March 1830); drowned 20 Feb 1844.

ix. Gorham, b 24 Dec 1833; res in Barnstable.

x. Rufus, b 25 Aug 1836; res in Brewster.

xi. Darius, b 16 Aug 1838; res in Brewster.

xii. William, b 4 March 1841; d before 1877; m Priscilla H. ——. Guardians for his chil appted, 1877 (PR 7037).

Children:

1. Caroline,[9]
2. Frederick W., d 11 June 1878, age 14 yr 7 mo 18 da.
3. Dora
4. Myra

xiii. Son, b 11 Sept 1843; d in 10 da.

xiv. Albert F., b about 1846-7; res in Dennis.

305

ELISHA[7] CLARK, son of Elijah (148) and Experience (Eldredge) Clark, was born in Harwich 23 April 1806. He died there 27 April 1869, age 63 (VR).

He married first 11 Oct 1828 (?; int 14 Sept 1827) Bethia Baker, born in 1809, died in Harwich 25 April 1863, age 54 (VR), daughter of Anthony and Mehitable (Eldredge) Baker.

He married secondly Anna ———.

His will, dated 17 April 1869 and probated 13 July 1869, left one dollar to each of his children: daughter Laura Eldredge, and sons Joseph, Elijah, and James. His widow Anna was to have the remainder of the estate (Barnstable Co PR 5473).

He resided in Harwich in 1850 (census). He was a sea captain.

Children by first wife, born in Harwich (VR):

i. Elisha,[8] b 10 Nov 1827; d 11 Aug 1865, age 38 (VR); a mariner; m Olive Nickerson, b in 1831, d in 1861; both bur in Forest St Cem.
ii. Obed Baker, b 30 Oct 1829; d 1 Aug 1862, age 32 yr 10 mo (VR).
iii. Elijah, b 28 Jan 1832; d in Harwich 10 April 1889, age 57, a widower; mariner; m Mehitable ———. They had three chil who d y.
iv. Joseph Rogers, b 22 July 1834; d 22 July 1872, age 38 (VR); a merchant.
v. Laura Ann, b 28 May 1836; m ——— Eldredge.
vi. Bethiah, b 15 Dec 1839.
vii. Isaiah, b 7 Feb 1842; d 11 July 1864, age 23 yr 3 mo (VR); unm.
viii. Rebecca, b 6 Oct 1844; d in 1863; m Benjamin D. Smith (Forest St Cem).
ix. James F., b 29 Nov 1846.
x. Olive P., b in 1851; d 12 Oct 1857, age 6 yr 1 mo 6 da (VR).

306

ISAAC[7] CLARK, son of Jonathan (149) and Deborah (Ellis) Clark, was born in Harwich 19 Aug 1792.

He married 1 Dec 1814 (Harwich VR; Chatham VR)(int in Brewster 22 Sept 1814) Miss Fanny Rogers, both being of Brewster. She was born in 1793 (GS in Rochester).

Children, born in Rochester (VR):

i. Watson,[8] b 17 Sept 1815; m in Mattapoisett 31 Jan 1837 (ChR) Druscilla H. Dexter, b in Rochester in 1815, dau of Ebenezer and Desire (Snow) Dexter.

Children, born in Rochester (VR):

1. Ebenezer Watson,[9] b 28 Nov 1837.
2. Child, b 6 Jan 1840.
3. Abby Ann, bap 20 June 1847.

ii. Olive, b 25 Sept 1819; m ——— Sampson (Simpson?), b in 1817.
iii. Isaac, b 8 Sept 1821.
iv. Jacob, b 18 Aug 1823.
v. Freeman, b 1 Aug 1825.

vi. David, b 26 Aug 1828; possibly m (int in Rochester 14 May 1849) Sarah W. Sherman.
vii. Jonathan, b 8 April 1831; m Mary A. ———, b in 1833 (Rochester VR).

306A

JONATHAN[7] CLARK, son of Jonathan (149) and Deborah (Ellis) Clark, was born in Harwich 7 Nov 1797.

He married first Mary Ellis, born in 1801-2, died in Rochester 21 March 1847, age 45, daughter of Cornelius and Desire ( ) Ellis.

He married secondly in Tisbury 16 Nov 1848 (VR) Sarah S. Pease, age 44, daughter of Timothy and Hannah Pease, formerly of Maine. He was a stonecutter.

Children by first wife, born in Rochester (VR):

i. Betsey Crowell,[8] b 7 Nov (or 14 Dec) 1817.
ii. Mary, b 26 Jan 1818 (or 15 Jan 1819); poss m in Rochester 28 March 1837 Hallett Winslow.
iii. Anne (or Amie), b 26 Dec 1820 (or 1822).
iv. Cornelius, b 11 April 1832.
v. Child, b 12 March 1835; d 15 March 1835.
vi. William Wallace, b 10 March 1836.

307

FREEMAN[7] CLARK, son of Judah (151) and Abigail (Freeman) Clark, was born in Conway, Mass, 23 May 1795. He died in Bath, Maine, 17 May 1867.

He married first, 11 Oct 1819, Frances Lincoln, born 17 Dec 1791, died 19 July 1840.

He married secondly, 16 Dec 1841, Nancy W. Stevens, born 13 Jan 1813, died 2 July 1849.

He married thirdly, 9 Oct 1850, Sarah Goodwin Hyde, born in Bath, Maine, 29 Aug 1813, daughter of Jonathan and Deborah (Thomas) Hyde.

The inscription on his gravestone reads, "I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. Henceforth, there is laid up for me, a crown."

Children by first wife, born in Bath, Maine (WWJ):

i. Henry Scotto,[8] b 6 Nov 1824; d 23 Jan 1825.
ii. Frances Lincoln, b 6 July 1829; d in Greenfield, Mass, 25 Nov 1867; m 7 Oct 1856 the Hon Whiting Griswold, b in Buckland, Mass, 12 Nov 1814 (VR), d 28 Oct 1874, son of Major Joseph and Louise (White) Griswold. He was a grad of Amherst Coll, 1838; admitted to Franklin Co (Mass) Bar, 1842; member Mass House of Representatives, 1848-50; Mass Senate, 1851-2, 1862-4; member Mass Constitutional Convention, 1853.

Children, surname Griswold, born in Greenfield:

1. Freeman Clark,[9] b 15 Dec 1858; Yale, 1881; Harvard Law School, 1882.
2. Louise Darling, b 31 Oct 1860.
3. Fannie, b 23 Nov 1867; d same day.

Child by second wife:

iii. Agnes Elizabeth Stevens, b 3 Jan 1844; m 26 Sept 1866 Joseph Sewall Smith, b in Wiscasset, Maine, 27 Nov 1836, collector of customs, Bangor, Maine.

Children, surname Smith:

1. Freeman Clark,[9] b 22 July 1867; d 17 July 1869.
2. Joseph Sewall, b 10 Aug 1872.
3. Hortense Louise, b 4 Feb 1875.

Child by third wife:

iv. Augusta Hyde, b 25 March 1853; d 17 April 1853.

308

WINSLOW[7] CLARK, son of Judah (151) and Abigail (Freeman) Clark, was born in Conway, Mass, 29 Aug 1804, and baptized there 12 Nov 1804 (VR). He died in Shelburne, Mass, 12 Nov 1881.

He married in Shelburne 3 June 1830 (VR) Betsey Long Bardwell, born in Conway 2 April 1810 (VR), daughter of Joel and Lydia (Newhall) Bardwell. She was living in Shelburne in 1884.

He was a farmer.

Children, born in Shelburne (VR):

i. William Henry,[8] b 8 Aug 1831; d 20 Aug 1858.
ii. Joel Bardwell, b 14 Sept 1833.
iii. Abigail Freeman, b 23 Jan 1838; m 5 May 1859 David Hunter, b in Wendell, Mass, 9 Dec 1832; res in Greenfield, Mass. He was supt of the Russell Cutlery Works, Turners Falls.

Children, surname Hunter:

1. David Clark,[9] b 24 Feb 1862.
2. Frank Winslow, b 30 March 1866.
3. Raymond Dwight, b 20 Nov 1871.

iv. Judah Winslow, b 29 March 1843; m 5 May 1868 Eliza Augusta Pond, b in Plymouth, Conn, 19 June 1845.

Children:

1. Mabel,[9] b 31 March 1869.
2. George Clifford, b 21 Aug 1872.

v. Lydia Newhall, b 14 Oct 1845; m 25 Oct 1871 Charles Purrington, an iron founder, b in Colrain, Mass, 13 June 1838; res. in Terryville, Conn.

Children, surname Purrington, born in Pequabuck (Terryville):

1. Charles Williams,[9] b 27 March 1873; d 16 Dec 1877.
2. Herbert Arthur, b 8 May 1879.
3. Edith, b 16 April 1882.

vi. Betsey, b 3 Dec 1853 (WWJ).

309

HON LINCOLN[7] CLARK, son of Elisha (152) and Lucinda (Keith) (Stone) Clark, was born in Conway, Mass, 9 Aug 1800. He died there 15 Sept 1886.

He married 24 Sept 1836 Julia Annah Smith, born in Hadley, Mass, 13 Oct 1812, died 20 May 1892.

He was graduated from Amherst College in 1825; taught and studied law in Virginia and North Carolina, 1825 - 1831; practiced law in Alabama, 1831 - 1847; was twice a member of the State Legislature there; and at one time State Attorney General and Judge of the Circuit Court. He was in Dubuque, Iowa, 1847 - 1862, and in Chicago, 1862 - 1866. In 1869 he suffered from typhoid fever which unfitted him for active life. He was for many years an elder in the Presbyterian Church.

Children, first five born in Tuscaloosa, Alabama (WWJ):

i. Catharine Lincoln,[8] b 26 Feb 1838; d 2 March 1897; unm.

ii. Julia Annah, b 13 Nov 1840; d 5 Aug 1913; principal at Vassar College for several years; res later in Northampton; m 9 Sept 1864 Dr Charles H. Ray of Chicago, b in May 1821, d in Chicago 24 Sept 1870, editor in chief of Chicago Tribune for many years, and later of the Chicago Evening Post.

Children, surname Ray, born in Chicago:

1. Bertha Cornwall,[9] b 21 July 1865.
2. Julia Lincoln, b 11 Dec 1867.

iii. Lincoln Ellis, b 2 May 1843; m 3 Oct 1869 Getta Glennon, b 14 May 1849.

Children:

1. Julia Alleine,[9] b 1 Sept 1872.
2. Lincoln, b 14 Oct 1874.
3. Keith, b 31 March 1879.
4. Kate Ellis, b 16 Dec 1880.

iv. Edward Fessenden, b 9 May 1845.

v. Charles Conway, b 21 Dec 1846; d 24 Dec 1846.

vi. Robert Keith, b in Iowa 8 March 1851; d 5 July 1852.

310

EDWARD[7] CLARK, son of Elisha (152) and Lucinda (Keith) Clark, was born in Conway, Mass, 5 Nov 1817. He died in St Peter,

Minn, 26 Feb 1879.

He married 8 Dec 1857 Agnes A. Bean, born 2 Dec 1834. She resided in St Peter in 1884.

Children, born in St Peter:

i. Ellen M.,[8] b 6 Jan 1859.
ii. Julia B., b 1 July 1861; d 6 Jan 1876.
iii. Martha J., b 20 June 1867.
iv. Alta A., b 4 June 1869.

311

OLIVER R.[7] CLARK, son of Oliver (154) and Deborah (Lester) Clark, was born 8 Oct 1803.

He married 12 Aug 1835 Nancy M. Lockwood, born in Lenox, NY, 31 March 1815.

They resided in Columbia, Mich, and in Napoleon, Mich.

Children, born in Columbia, Mich (WWJ):

i. Charlotte D.,[8] b 29 April 1840; m 25 Feb 1862 Milo J. Webster, b 18 Jan 1842.

Children, surname Webster, born in Napoleon, Mich:

1. Eatha O.,[9] b 18 Jan 1863; d 14 April 1863.
2. Willard E., b 27 Aug 1864.
3. Irene M., b 22 Feb 1867.
4. Cora E., b 19 Sept 1871.

ii. Oliver E., b 13 Jan 1842; m 21 Nov 1867 Almary C. House, b 9 April 1842.

Children:

1. Merda A.,[9] b 21 June 1868.
2. Mary E., b 12 Dec 1870.
3. Virginia G., b 8 March 1873.
4. Henry E., b 13 Jan 1875.

iii. Maria A., b 14 Feb 1844; m 20 Aug 1867 Benjamin F. Lair, b 2 Nov 1843.

Children, surname Lair:

1. Earl A.,[9] b 19 May 1874.
2. Mabel V., b 19 June 1880.

iv. Charles A., b 17 Jan 1848.
v. Irene C., b 20 Sept 1850; m 24 Sept 1872 Lester E. Palmer, b 20 May 1846.

Child, surname Palmer:

1. Mabel,[9] b 2 March 1874.

vi. George H., b 15 Feb 1853.
vii. Lester A., b 22 Nov 1856.

312

SCOTTO[7] CLARK, son of Oliver (154) and Deborah (Lester) Clark, was born 19 March 1821, probably in Madison Co, NY.

He married first, 1 May 1845, Lucy Ann Olcott, born in Sullivan, NY, 21 Jan 1825, died 23 May 1849.

He married secondly, 6 Sept 1849, Harriet A. Leason, born 2 March 1821.

He was a farmer, and settled in Henry Co, Ill, in 1855.

Child by first wife, born in Sullivan, NY (WWJ):

i. Sophia,[8] b 7 June 1846; m 24 Aug 1865 Abel Haynes, b 11 March 1845; res in Cordova, Ill.

Children, surname Haynes, last four born in Cordova:

1. Angeline,[9] b20 April 1867; d in Sept 1869.
2. Joseph, b 22 March 1870; d in Aug 1874.
3. William Lorenzo, b 25 June 1872.
4. Frank Lester, b 17 April 1874.
5. Bertha T., b 22 June 1879.

Children by second wife (WWJ):

ii. Charlotte Elizabeth, b in Sullivan, NY, 17 April 1852; m 11 Sept 1878 John R. Smith, b 14 April 1853; res in Cordova, Ill.

Child, surname Smith (probably others):

1. Lester LeRoy,[9] b in Cordova 1 Oct 1879.

iii. Mary M., b in Princeton, Ill, 8 Feb 1855.

iv. Eliza Ann, b in Cambridge, Ill, 6 Aug 1859; m 28 Sept 1881 Charles C. Cady, b 29 Jan 1856; res in Geneseo, Ill.

v. Emma, b in Cambridge 2 Oct 1861.

vi. Harriet A., b in Cambridge 1 Feb 1870.

313

JOSHUA VICTOR HOPKINS[7] CLARK, son of Thomas (155) and Ruth (Morse) Clark, was born in Cazenovia, NY, 6 Feb 1803. He died in Manlius, NY, 18 June 1869.

He married Phebe A. Sims of Cazenovia.

He was a farmer by occupation, an author, member of the New York State Legislature, member of the New York Historical Society, and president for several years of the Onondaga Historical Society.

Children, born in Manlius (WWJ):

i. William Thomas,[8] b 10 March 1831; m (1) 9 June 1855 Mary M. Stimson, who d 6 Jan 1857; m (2) 6 April 1866 Kate Fiske, b in 1841; res in Des Moines, Iowa.

Children:

1. (by first wife) Mary Stimson, b 5 Jan 1857.
2. (By second wife) William Thomas, b 4 Feb 1868.
3. Clinton Fiske, b 7 June 1869.
4. Robert Lincoln, b 7 Dec 1870; d 3 July 1879.

ii. Albert Gallatin, b 6 Jan 1833; m 1 Feb 1865 Mrs Sarah E. (Randall) Monroe; res in Chicago, Ill; no chil.

iii. Helen Louise, b 24 June 1839; m 11 Sept 1862 Charles W. Fleming, who d 26 March 1872.

Child, surname Fleming:

1. John T.,[9] b 20 May 1864; d 6 Aug 1865.

iv. Sophia Adeline, b 11 Dec 1841.

v. Cornelia Sims, b 20 July 1847; m 5 Feb 1879 Elias A. Tuttle; res in Fall River, Mass.

Children, surname Tuttle:

1. Nellie Louise,[9] b 7 Nov 1880.
2. Amy Sophia, b 1 Jan 1882; m Benjamin F. Cresson, Jr.

314

THOMAS ADAMS[7] CLARK, son of Thomas (155) and Ruth (Morse) Clark, was born in Sullivan, NY, 12 April 1815. He died in Chittenango, NY, 9 April 1881.

He married first 19 Sept 1838 Hannah W. Smith, born 11 Dec 1819, died 26 Feb 1855.

He married secondly 1 Nov 1855 Lucretia Remington, born in May 1823, died 19 Sept 1856.

He married thirly 7 Sept 1859 Susanna Hubbard, born 15 Dec 1822.

Children by first wife, last four born in Sullivan (WWJ):

i. Amelia R.,[8] b 1 Dec 1839; d 15 Nov 1856.

ii. Helen A., b 2 June 1842; d 7 Nov 1859.

iii. Irene A., b 5 April 1844.

iv. Mary E., b 28 June 1846; m 31 Aug 1870 Isaiah Yanney, b 7 May 1826; res in Johnstown, NY.

Children, surname Yanney (possibly others):

1. Kate Clark,[9] b 9 May 1871.
2. Irene Morse, b 22 Aug 1872.
3. Henry Philip, b 9 Nov 1877.
4. Margaret, b 10 June 1883.

v. Alice S., b 2 Oct 1848.

vi. Henry T., b 17 Sept 1851.

Child by second wife:

vii. Lucretia, b 18 Sept 1856.

315

REUBEN[7] CLARK, son of Reuben (156) and Temperance (Freeman) Clark, was born in Brewster 1 Sept 1798. He died before 12 Sept 1826, on which date Oren Howes of Dennis was appointed guardian to Reuben Clark and Temperance F. Clark, minors, and children of Reuben Clark, late of Dennis, mariner, deceased (Barnstable Co PR 40:273[2]).

Reuben Clark married first Anna[7] Howes, born 21 Sept 1798, died 10 May 1818. He married secondly her sister, Betsey Howes, born 18 Dec 1800, died 22 Sept 1822, daughter of Jabez and Huldah (Crowell) Howes (Howes Gen). According to the Freeman Genealogy (p 246), he had a third wife.

Oren Howes, as guardian for Reuben Clark and Tempe F. Clark, signed a deed of 20 Oct 1826 (Brewster Deeds 2:213) as they were heirs to the estate of Jerusha Clark (their great-grandmother).

Children, born probably in Dennis:

i. Reuben,[8] b about 1820.
ii. Temperance F., b about 1822.

316

BARNABAS[7] CLARK, son of Alvan (160) and Mary (Bassett) Clark, was born in Ashfield, Mass, 11 Sept 1799.

He married in May 1824 Submit Hitchcock, born 2 Jan 1801, died 6 May 1878.

He learned the wagon maker's trade, and afterwards worked at engraving. Subsequently he settled on a farm in Delaware County, Ohio, and from there removed to Elwood, Clinton County, Iowa.

Children (WWJ):

i. Samuel Hall,[8] b 22 July 1827; m 13 Dec 1850 Catharine Yock; res in Elwood, Iowa.

Children:

1. Jane B.,[9] b 28 Oct 1851; d in Elwood 3 July 1883; m 28 March 1872 Henry S. Tuttle. Children (Tuttle): Marian Edna,[10] b4 May 1873. Kathleen Grace, b 2 April 1875. Harry Alvan, b 1877, d 1880. Jennie Elizabeth, b 22 July 1879. Evie Florence, b 31 May 1883.
2. Alvan Barnabas, b in March 1854; d in Sept 1854.

ii. Mary Jane, b 23 March 1830; m 12 Nov 1854 Perry Dunkin; res in Elwood and Wall Lake, Sac Co, Iowa.

Children, surname Dunkin, born in Elwood, Iowa:

1. Frederic A.,[9] b 19 June 1856; m in 1878 Nancy J. Goodenow, b 31 Oct 1861; res in Wall Lake. Chil: Mabel Esther, b 14 Nov 1878. Frank L., b 1 Aug 1882.

2. Frank L., b 17 Sept 1859.
3. Sarah Submit, b 18 May 1862; m 1 Jan 1880 Joseph Benson Southwall; res in Boyden, Iowa. Child (poss others): E. Myrtle, b 10 Sept 1883.
4. William Wallace, b 16 May 1866.
5. George S., b 19 June 1871.

iii. Sabra Clapp, b 17 June 1836; m 18 Nov 1855 George H. Wade, b 1 May 1833; res in Elwood.

Children, surname Wade:

1. Eleanor Mary,[9] b 11 Sept 1856; m 23 July 1874 Thomas Benton Leinbaugh, b 23 July 1853. Chil: Clara E., b 6 Sept 1875;Emma Clark, b 19 March 1877; Thomas Benton, b 24 Aug 1879; Jennie May, b 2 Oct 1882.
2. Charles L., b 3 Nov 1860; m 26 Dec 1883 Ada Frances Eckman of Elwood, b 27 Dec 1867; res in Elwood.
3. Alice May, b 5 March 1868.

iv. Frederick Hanks, b 1 Nov 1839; m (1) 10 July 1859 Mary Margaret Newkirk, who d 23 Dec 1873; m (2) 12 Jan 1875 Lettie Thornton; res in Elwood, Iowa.

Children, born in Elwood:

1. Alice,[9] b 22 Sept 1861; d y.
2. George Barnabas, b 23 Sept 1866; d 20 Nov 1880.
3. Abigail, b 26 Sept 1878.

v. Lawrinda Roxana, b 13 March 1842; m (1) 15 July 1857 Phineas Kenyon, who d 22 Sept 1863; m (2) in Aug 1864 William Stanzel; res Wall Lake, Iowa.

Children by first husband, surname Kenyon:

1. Charles E.,[9] b 18 Jan 1859.
2. Alvan B., b 10 March 1861.

Children by second husband, surname Stanzel:

3. George, b 31 Aug 1865.
4. Silas Bismark, b 26 Nov 1867.
5. Eva S., b 5 Jan 1870.
6. William A., b 28 Nov 1872.
7. Mary H., b 2 Sept 1875.
8. Herm. Rudolph, b 8 Aug 1878.
9. Harriet Sabra, b 1 Jan 1882.

317

ALVAN[7] CLARK, son of Alvan (160) and Mary (Bassett) Clark, was born in Ashfield, Mass, 8 March 1804.

He married in Lowell, Mass, 25 March 1826 Maria Pease, born in Conway, Mass, 30 Nov 1807, daughter of Asher and Elizabeth (Chaffee) Pease.

He practiced the art of engraving from 1821 to 1860. In 1836 he settled in Cambridgeport, Mass, but kept a studio in Boston until 1860. In 1845 he and his son George engaged in the making of lenses for telescopes. This started him on his career as an astronomer in which he attained many honors, both at home and abroad. He manufactured several large telescopes that were installed at several observatories, and he and his son Alvan G. Clark discovered some 40 new double stars.

Children:

i. George Bassett,[8] b in Lowell, Mass, 14 Feb 1827; m 15 Jan 1857 Jennie M. Mosely, b 2 July 1830; studied at Phillips Academy, Andover, and civil engineering with a firm in Boston; went to California in 1848 and returned the next year; engaged with his father in the firm of Alvan Clark & Sons, Cambridge, in the manufacture of lenses and astronomical instruments. No children.

ii. Maria Louisa, b 27 Oct 1829; d 29 March 1877; m 5 Aug 1852 John N. Stimson, b 13 March 1828; no chil.

iii. Alvan Graham, b in Fall River, Mass, 10 July 1832; m 2 Jan 1865 Mary Mitchell Willard, b 3 Aug 1846; became a member of the firm of Alvan Clark & Sons; in 1882 completed a 30-inch objective lens for the government of Russia; discovered 14 double stars.

Children, born in Cambridgeport, Mass:

1. Caroline Amelia,[9] b 17 Nov 1865.
2. Alvan, b 20 June 1870.
3. Elizabeth Willard, b 10 Nov 1872.
4. Mary Theodora, b 3 Feb 1874.

iv. Caroline Amelia, b 27 May 1835; d 14 Nov 1863.

318

SAMUEL[7] CLARK, son of Alvan (160) and Mary (Bassett) Clark, was born in Ashfield, Mass, 5 Nov 1805. He died in Phelps, NY, 12 June 1865.

He married first (int in Conway, Mass, 25 Oct 1828) Fidelia Porter, who died 13 June 1836.

He married secondly 18 May 1837 Sarah Bement of Ashfield, born 30 June 1809. After her husband's death she resided in Newark, NY.

Children by first wife:

i. Simeon Porter,[8] b in Dec 1829; d 7 June 1832.

ii. Samuel, b in Aug 1831; d 27 June 1832.

iii. Henry, b 4 April 1833; m 10 Feb 1858 Helen E. Ruddock, b 25 Sept 1838; res in Lanesboro, Mass.

Children:

1. Samuel Franklin,[9] b 10 Dec 1858.
2. Minnie Augusta, b 31 Jan 1863.
3. John Bement, b 30 Dec 1867.
4. Alvan Henry, b 5 Feb 1871.
5. Albert Phillips, b 10 Dec 1875.

Children by second wife:

iv. Lucy Almira, b 7 Sept 1842; d 30 April 1844.
v, Mary Frances, b 24 Aug 1847; d in Detroit, Mich, 29 Oct 1878; m 26 Dec 1871 John K. Hempsted.

Children, surname Hempsted:

1. Murray Clark,[9] b 7 April 1874; d 20 Dec 1876.
2. Edith Almira, b 31 Jan 1877.
3. Son, b 19 Aug 1878; d 28 Aug 1878.

319

DANIEL[7] CLARK, son of Alvan (160) and Mary (Bassett) Clark, was born in Ashfield, Mass, 7 Nov 1807.

He married first in Ashfield 12 Oct 1831 (VR) Dianthe Pease, born in Conway, Mass, 11 Feb 1810, died 1 Dec 1864, daughter of John and Patty (or Hattie) (Allen) Pease (Pease Record, p 87), possibly of East Windsor, Conn.

He married secondly 7 Dec 1865 Mrs Ruth D. Gardner. He resided in Conway.

Child:

i. John Pease,[8] b 30 March 1840; d in Memphis, Tenn, 11 Sept 1880; served in Union Army in Civil War.

320

WILLIAM[7] CLARK, son of Alvan (160) and Mary (Bassett) Clark, was born in Ashfield, Mass, 15 Feb 1814. He died in Bloomfield, Ind, 24 Oct 1854.

He married first (int in Conway 14 June 1836) Caroline A. Bullard of Conway, born in 1814, died in Fayetteville, Ind, 18 Feb 1845.

He married secondly in 1845 Althea Rafferty, born in Kentucky, died in Springville, Ind, in 1852.

He married thirdly in 1853 Sarah Ann Gainey. After her husband's death she married a Reverend Dr Bland.

He was first a merchant in Ashfield, afterwards a teacher in Ohio, then in New Albany, Fayetteville, and Springville, Ind. He studied law in Springville, and entered practice of law in Bloomfield, Ind.

Children by first wife (WWJ):

i. Amelia Allen,[8] d 29 Dec 1842.
ii. Mary Caroline, b 11 Feb 1845; m 9 Oct 1879 Franklin Johnson, b 9 Dec 1849. She was a graduate of the

Normal School in Westfield, Mass, and spent several years teaching; res in Baraboo, Wis.

Child, surname Johnson (possibly others):

1. Leila Thetis,[9] b 20 Oct 1883.

Children by second wife (WWJ):

iii. Edward Bassett, b 29 Sept 1846; soldier in 8th Iowa Cav; taken prisoner near Macon, Ga; confined at Andersonville, then at Florence, SC, where he died 20 Dec 1864.

iv. Clara Althea, b 25 May 1849; d in Owl Prairie, Ind, 12 Nov 1881; m 19 Oct 1871 Harrison Lee, b 15 Aug 1834.

Children, surname Lee (WWJ):

1. Sylvia,[9] b 23 July 1872.
2. Mollie, b 6 April 1874.
3. Edward A., b 24 March 1876; d 13 Aug 1876.
4. Clement, b 29 April 1878.
5. Nellie, b in 1880; d y.
6. William Clark, b 4 Nov 1881; d y.

321

JOSHUA[7] CLARK, son of Joshua (162) and Phebe (Hopkins) Clark, was born in Westminster, Vt, 14 Nov 1807. He died there 24 May 1853.

He married Mrs Nancy Fuller, born 15 April 1793, died 26 Nov 1879.

Children, born in Westminster (WWJ):

i. Ira,[8] b 9 Oct 1833; d 4 June 1865; m 30 June 1859 Louisa C. van Antwerp, b 25 Dec 1840, d 4 June 1865, dau of Daniel D. and Sarah L. (Winne) van Antwerp.

Children, born in Troy, NY:

1. Louisa N.,[9] b 12 July 1860; d 18 Sept 1881.
2. Sarah Irene, b 16 Sept 1862.

ii. Haskell, b 28 June 1840; d in Westminster 16 Sept 1875; m 28 April 1863 Mary Elvira Hamblen, b 26 Nov 1844; no chil.

322

MARK[7] CLARK, son of Barhabas (163) and Hannah (Gorham) Clark, was born in Westminster, Vt, 10 Jan 1805. He died there 21 Nov 1845.

He married 2 Nov 1830 Sarah Hall, born 9 Oct 1808, died 21 Sept 1859.

Children, born in Westminster (WWJ):

i. Hariette E.,[8] b 1 Dec 1831; m 25 March 1856 Edward L. Hadley, b in Dummerston, Vt, 26 April 1827; no chil.

ii. Barnabas A., b 28 June 1835; m 17 Nov 1859 Helen C. Bullock, b 8 March 1836; res in Brattleboro, Vt.

Children (possibly others):

1. William Bullock,[9] b 15 Dec 1860.

iii. Franklin W., b 12 Aug 1837; m 28 Sept 1857 Silvia A. Putnam, b 29 June 1837; res in Brattleboro, Vt.

Children:

1. Mary Putnam,[9] b 14 March 1859; d 8 Dec 1876.
2. George Franklin, b 19 Aug 1861; d 20 Sept 1861.
3. Annie Frances, b 25 April 1864; d 27 Aug 1864.
4. John Mark, b 16 Aug 1866; d 27 July 1872.
5. Frank William, b 17 Sept 1873.
6. Edith Gertrude, b 22 Dec 1874.
7. Phebe Lucinda, b 18 June 1879.

iv. George Mark, b 10 June 1841; m 18 June 1873 Mary Elizabeth Keep, b 22 Jan 1849; res in Chicago, Ill.

Children, born in Chicago (WWJ):

1. Alice Keep,[9] b 11 April 1874.
2. Robert Keep, b 1 July 1879.
3. George Houghton, b 7 Aug 1880; d 21 April 1881.

v. Sarah Isabella, b 7 Oct 1844; m 13 Oct 1872 Morris P. Carroll, b in Baltimore, Md, 11 Sept 1842; res in Chicago, Ill.

Child, surname Carroll, born in Chicago:

1. Faith,[9] b 12 Sept 1878.

323

GEORGE[7] CLARK, son of Barnabas (163) and Hannah (Gorham) Clark, was born in Westminster, Vt, 26 April 1820. He died 13 Feb 1846.

He married 27 Oct 1844 Harriet Ann Estabrook, born 25 Nov 1844. She married secondly ——— Jones, and resided in Ashby, Mass.

He was graduated from medical college just prior to his death.

Child (WWJ):

i. George,[8] b 30 Nov 1845; m 25 Sept 1871 Susan S. Blake, b 30 Nov 1845; res in Arlington, Mass, where he was a grocer.

Child (WWJ)(possibly others):

1. Merton R.,[9] b 4 June 1879.

324

ALFRED FREEMAN[7] CLARK, son of Dr Atherton (164) and Clarinda (Sears) Clark, was born in Ashfield, Mass, 26 Jan 1816. He died in Princeton, Ill, 4 May 1871, where he had settled on a farm in 1842.

He married first 29 Nov 1838 Harriet Doolittle, born 16 April 1817, died 6 June 1849.

He married secondly Mrs Mary J. (Drake) Wood, born 17 Aug 1816, died 30 March 1869.

Children (WWJ):

i. Atherton,[8] b near Dover, Ill, 22 Sept 1839; m 13 Dec 1865 Jerusha B. Whitmarsh, b 3 July 1840. He enlisted in 1861 as a private in Co K, 9th Ill Cav, was promoted to Lieut, Capt, and Major; was sheriff of Bureau Co, Ill, in 1869; publisher of county histories in Iowa; res in Princeton, Ill.

Children, born in Princeton:

1. Hubert Atherton,[9] b 9 Nov 1866.
2. Lora Harriet, b 29 Oct 1869.
3. Herma Naomi, b 25 Oct 1871.
4. Alice E., b 13 Dec 1876.
5. Ellen W., b 21 June 1880; d 11 Aug 1881.

ii. Sarah M., b in Ill 11 Feb 1841; m 16 June 1859 Matthew M. Trimble, b 13 March 1838. He served in Civil War in Co F, 33d Regt Ill Inf, and in Co I, 4th Regt, V.R. Corps; was at siege of Vicksburg, Battle of Champion Hill and Grand Gulf; res in Des Moines, Iowa; merchant.

Children, surname Trimble, last four born in Princeton:

1. Milton T.,[9] b in Nebraska, Ill, 21 April 1860.
2. Laura L., b 4 March 1862.
3. Sherman C., b 27 Sept 1864.
4. Lydia H., b 26 June 1866; d 14 June 1871.
5. Clara E., b 25 Jan 1870; d 22 March 1870.

iii. Clarinda, b 31 Dec 1842; m 11 Aug 1867 Frank H. Payne, a farmer, b in Belchertown, Mass, 21 Sept 1845; res in Algona, Iowa.

Children, surname Payne, born in Algona:

1. Alfred D.,[9] b 3 March 1869.
2. Ella R., b 5 Sept 1871.
3. Bertie F. (twin), b 21 July 1876.
4. Gertie L., (twin), b 21 July 1876.

iv. Harriet, b 30 April 1845; m 6 Nov 1865 Lemuel Paine, b in Belchertown, Mass, in 1843. He served in the

Civil War in Co K, 93d Regt, Ill Vol Inf. Farmer, res in Princeton, Ill.

Children, surname Paine:

1. Wilbur N.,[9] b 24 Jan 1869.
2. Orie L., b 6 June 1871; d 13 April 1877.
3. Charles P., b 3 April 1874.
4. Sidney A., b 30 Aug 1878; d 12 Aug 1881.
5. Horatio C., b 19 Aug 1880.

v. Alfred P., b 18 March 1847; d 22 July 1848.

vi. Horatio Knight, b 27 Jan 1853; m 22 March 1877 Alvena Eliza Ward; res in Bureau Jct, Ill.

Child, possibly others:

1. Harold,[9] b 31 March 1878.

vii. Ellen Alida, b 10 Dec 1855; m 14 March 1876 Charles Edward Borop, a farmer, b 8 Sept 1850; res in Bureau Jct, Ill.

Children, surname Borop (possibly others):

1. Niles Alfred,[9] b 20 April 1877.
2. Guy Atherton, b 23 July 1881.

325

WILLIAM SMITH[7] CLARK, son of Dr Atherton (164) and Harriet (Smith) Clark, was born in Ashfield, Mass, 31 July 1836.

He married 25 May 1853 Harriet Richards, born in Lahaina, Maui, Sandwich Islands (Hawaii), daughter of the Reverend William Richards, for many years a missionary to the Sandwich Islanders.

William S. Clark was a graduate of Williston Seminary, Easthampton, Mass, Amherst College, and Georgia Augusta University, Göttingen, Germany. He received a PhD degree and an honorary degree of LLD. He was a professor at Amherst for several years, colonel of the 21st Regt, Mass Vol Inf in the Civil War, president of Mass Agricultural College at Amherst, and president of Sapporo Agricultural College, which he established in Japan. He resided in Amherst.

Children, born in Amherst (WWJ):

i. William Richards,[8] b 2 Dec 1854; d in 1855.

ii. Emily Williston, b 9 June 1856; m 26 Feb 1880 Frank Waterman Stearns of Boston; res in Boston.

Child, surname Stearns (possibly others):

1. Foster Waterman,[9] b 29 July 1881.

iii. Alfred Freeman, b 6 Aug 1857; d in Aug 1857.

iv. Atherton, b 18 June 1859; grad Mass Agric Coll; rem to Grass Valley, Calif.

v. Williston, b 21 Aug 1860; d y.

vi. Fanny Stearns, b 9 Nov 1863; attended Bradford Acad.
vii. Mary Richards, b 21 March 1865.
viii. Eliza Smith, b 16 June 1866.
ix. Edith, b 20 Nov 1867.
x. Hubert Lyman, b 9 Jan 1870.
xi. Bertha, b 14 April 1873.

326

REUBEN S.[7] CLARK, son of Perez (165) and Patience (Snow) Clark, was born in Westminster, Vt, 1 Sept 1797. He died 7 Feb 1872, and is buried with his wife in Proctorsville, Vt.

He married 20 March 1825 Mary C. Smith, born 20 March 1804, died 11 May 1857.

He was a finisher of woolen goods.

Children (WWJ):

i. Saphronia,[8] b 20 March 1826; d 19 June 1831.
ii. Emily Freeman, b in Coventry, Vt, 5 Oct 1827; m 17 March 1850 Frederick A. Waite, a farmer, b 16 July 1822; res in Proctorsville. He served in Civil War in Co C, 16th Regt, Vermont Vol Inf.

Children, surname Waite:

1. Charles H.,[9] b in Proctorsville 17 Jan 1855; m 6 March 1879 Ida C. Brown, b 17 Nov 1857, d 30 March 1880, leaving one son, Clayton H.,[10] b 22 Nov 1879.
2. William F., b in Reading, Vt, 11 March 1857.
3. Frederick W., b in Proctorsville 23 March 1863.

iii. Henry, b 27 March 1829; d 3 May 1830.
iv. Henry Reuben, b 25 March 1831.
v. Samuel Smith, b 18 June 1833.
vi. William Snow (twin), b in Ludlow, Vt, 13 May 1836; d 13 Feb 1841.
vii. Walter Scott (twin), b in Ludlow, Vt, 13 May 1836; m 15 Dec 1868 Hannah E. Magulphin, b 25 Dec 1837; res in Le Mars, Iowa. He served in Co K, 15th Ill Cav.

Children:

1. Emily E.,[9] b in Seney, Iowa, 22 Oct 1869.
2. Stephen S., b in Le Mars, Iowa, 11 May 1872.
3. Walter K., b in Sibley, Iowa, 9 Oct 1874.

viii. Wallace Scotto, b 22 May 1843; m 4 Dec 1868 Anna Augusta Smith, b 9 Aug 1846. He served in Civil War in Co E, 1st Mass Cav; res in Bellows Falls, Vt.

Children, born in Westminster:

1. William Edwin,[9] b 15 Dec 1869.
2. George Deane, b 16 Dec 1870.
3. Bertha Mabel, b 29 March 1873.
4. Frank Ernest, b 26 Oct 1875.

327

FESSENDEN[7] CLARK, son of Perez (165) and Patience (Snow) Clark, was born in Westminster, Vt, 10 Feb 1801. He died there 25 July 1877.

He married 11 April 1826 Mary C. Hunt, who survived him. He was a farmer.

Children, born in Westminster (WWJ):

i. Frances Mary,[8] b 12 Feb 1827; d 12 April 1843.
ii. Louisa Maria, b 26 Nov 1828; d 31 Jan 1832.
iii. Helen Snow, b 23 July 1830; d 27 Jan 1832.
iv. Edwin Hunt, b 29 Oct 1832; d 27 March 1857.
v. Henry Fessenden, b 11 Nov 1834; d in Ottawa, Ill, 10 Jan 1877; m (1) 26 Oct 1858 Susan E. Murray, who d 18 Oct 1864; m (2) 22 Jan 1868 Ellen A. Hunt of Ottawa, Ill.

Children, born in Ottawa (WWJ):

1. Edwin H.,[9] b 30 Sept 1859.
2. Philip J., b 25 Aug 1861.
3. James M., b 4 March 1864; d 11 Sept 1864.
4. Daughter (inf), d 15 Jan 1869.
5. Son (inf), d 24 Dec 1874.

vi. Dorr Morse, b 31 Aug 1836; unm in 1884.
vii. Frederick, b 7 Feb 1841; d 10 June 1856.
viii. Joel Hunt, b 27 June 1842; m 13 Feb 1868 Clara Anna Campbell, b 25 May 1846; res in Westminster, Vt.

Children, born in Westminster:

1. Frederic Sidney,[9] b 7 Sept 1870.
2. Charles Brooks, b 2 April 1872.

ix. Mary Frances, b 15 July 1846; unm; postmistress at West Westminster, Vt.

328

PEREZ[7] CLARK, 2d, son of Perez (165) and Patience (Snow) Clark, was born in Westminster, Vt, 11 Aug 1812. He died there 17 April 1882.

He married first, 10 Feb 1839, Maria Lane, born 1 Nov 1811, died 22 March 1860.

He married secondly, 23 Dec 1863, Orah Pember, born 15 Sept 1815.

Children, born in Westminster (WWJ):

i. Sophia C.,[8] b 27 Feb 1840; m 27 March 1861 Roderick R. Smith, b 11 Dec 1831; res in Bellows Falls, Vt.

Children, surname Smith, born in Westminster:

1. Ella S.,[9] b 29 March 1864; d 31 May 1864.

2. Dwight C., b 16 June 1865; d 17 Nov 1865.
3. Walter B., b 23 June 1867.
4. Son, b 5 Nov 1872; d 12 Nov 1872,

ii. Esther L., b 10 Jan 1842; d 27 Feb 1859.
iii. Guy, b 24 April 1844; m 6 Nov 1866 Emma A. Stevens, b 14 Nov 1845; res in Bellows Falls.

Child, born in Westminster:

1. Ruel E.,[9] b 21 May 1870.

iv. Lucinda, b 30 May 1846; m 25 Dec 1868 Charles F. Brackett; res in Green River, Vt.
v. Reuben, b in March 1848; d 18 April 1849.
vi. Lewis B., b 28 April 1850; m 10 Nov 1880 Hattie I. Spaulding, b 2 Jan 1856; res in Bellows Falls, Vt.
vii. Eugene, b 4 April 1852; m 18 Sept 1870 Roselina F. Wyman; res in Bellows Falls. Child: Adelia May,[9] b in 1871.
viii. Scott, b 24 Oct 1855; m 22 March 1878 Frances Edwards, b 20 July 1849; res in Bellows Falls.

Child, born in Athens, Vt:

1. Ray P.,[9] b 9 Feb 1879.

329

TULLY A.[7] CLARK, son of Perez (165) and Patience (Snow) Clark, was born in Westminster, Vt, 9 June 1816. He died in Northwood, Iowa, 27 March 1882.

He married 6 Sept 1841 Louisa Carpenter, born 14 Aug 1817.

He was a farmer and carpenter. He removed to Northwood in 1872.

Children, born in Westminster (WWJ):

i. Maria Antoinette,[8] b 5 Jan 1843; d 10 Aug 1864.
ii. Samuel Julius, b 27 Oct 1844; unm in 1884.
iii. Frances Mary, b 15 May 1846; m 25 Dec 1864 Henry B. Jerome; res in Northwood, Iowa.

Children, surname Jerome:

1. Frank A.,[9] b 15 Nov 1865.
2. Nettie L., b 6 April 1867.
3. Henry B., b 18 April 1872.
4. Benjamin A., b 16 Aug 1874.
5. Nellie G., b 7 Nov 1878.
6. Clinton G., b 4 July 1880.

iv. Helen Saphrona, b 12 Aug 1849; d 30 July 1856.

330

MARSHALL[7] CLARK, son of Abraham (166) and Temperance (Hallett) Clark, was born in Westminster, Vt, 18 March 1804.

He married 9 July 1833 Eveline Sturtevant.

He removed to Pendleton, Oregon, and resided there with his daughter Maria Theresa Starkweather in 1883.

Children (WWJ):

i. Sarah Ann,[8] b 8 Aug 1834; d 30 Sept 1861; m 6 Jan 1853 Edward Sanford Wilcox, b in Charleston, NY, 25 Feb 1828.

Children, surname Wilcox:

1. Eveline M.,[9] b 8 Feb 1854; d in Geneva, Ill, 10 April 1878; m 8 Jan 1877 James H. Risdon. Child: James Henry,[10] b 15 Feb 1878.
2. Sarah Sears, b in Geneva, Ill, 29 Feb 1856; m 21 May 1878 Cary E. Holbrook. Res in Little River, Kan. Chil: Kate Douglas,[10] b in Rochelle, Ill, 3 March 1874. Delyra, b in 1881; d in 1882.
3. Shuler Edward, b in Osage Springs, Mo, 11 May 1860; m 10 Aug 1881 Virginia Crocker.

ii. Franklin A., b 7 Nov 1835; d in Cobden, Ill, 16 May 1875; m 16 Dec 1869 Ada Nicholson, b in Pittsburgh, Pa, 19 May 1843.

Children:

1. Emma B.,[9] b in Windsor, Mo, 12 Dec 1870.
2. Jarvis Gray, b in Cobden, Ill, 18 Dec 1872.

iii. Maria Theresa, b 30 Aug 1845; m Hamilton Starkweather; res in Pendleton, Ore.

iv. George Homer, b 5 July 1850; m 20 April 1881 Maggie M. Mangold. He was agent for the American Express Co in Cobden, Ill.

Child, born in Cobden (probably others):

1. Guy,[9] b 12 Jan 1882.

331

HENRY FESSENDEN[7] CLARK, son of Fessenden (167) and Abigail (Nye) Clark, was born in Boston, Mass, 27 Sept 1806. He died in Newburyport, Mass, 2 Dec 1880.

He married first, 5 April 1839, Mrs Anna Bronson. She died, and he married secondly, 9 Nov 1851, Miss Almira Brooks. She died, and he married thirdly Miss Hannah G. Johnson.

Children by first wife (WWJ):

i. Charlotte Augusta,[8] b 20 April 1841; m in St Louis, Mo, 3 Oct 1861 Pascal P. Child.

Children, surname Child:

1. Pascal Pratt,[9] b 23 May 1862; d 6 Dec 1865.
2. Helen Maria, b 7 July 1864.
3. Henry Fessenden, b 17 Aug 1866.

4. Hiram Allen, b 24 May 1869; d 22 April 1874.
5. Charlotte Augusta, b 19 Jan 1872.
6. Fanny Rena, b 31 Dec 1874.
7. Julia Nye, b 14 March 1878.

ii. Edward Henry, b 10 July 1843; m 5 Nov 1871 Lizzie Richards; no chil.

332

SAMUEL NYE[7] CLARK, son of Fessenden (167) and Abigail (Nye) Clark, was born in Boston, Mass, 15 Feb 1818. He died in Geneva, Ill, 24 July 1856.

He married 26 July 1844 Polly Hooker Patten of Roxbury, Mass.

Children (WWJ):

i. William Oliver,[8] b 13 Oct 1846; m 30 Nov 1876 Fanny Augusta Beebe of Geneva, Ill; settled in Wichita, Kan.

Children:

1. Francis William,[9] b 20 Nov 1877.
2. Mary Louise, b 18 July 1879.
3. Samuel Nye, b 2 Aug 1881.

ii. Samuel Fessenden, b in Geneva, Ill, 4 June 1851. In 1864 he attended preparatory school at Antioch College, Yellow Springs, Ohio; in 1866 he was at Union School, Ann Arbor, Mich; left in 1867 to work in Chicago; returned in 1872 to Antioch to study chemistry and geology; in 1873 he was at Sheffield Scientific School at Yale as assistant in zoology; in 1876 was a fellow at Johns Hopkins. He received a PhB degree from Sheffield in 1878, PhD from Johns Hopkins in 1879; was lecturer on botany at Smith College in 1881, and then to Williams College as professor of natural history.

iii. Mary Sumner, b 3 June 1856.

333

CHARLES SCOTTO[7] CLARK, son of Scotto (168) and Sally M. (Freeman) Clark, was born in Boston, Mass, 8 Sept 1813. He died 30 Oct 1865.

He married 29 Dec 1859 Clara S. Hale, daughter of Samuel Hale of Chicago, Ill. She resided in Chicago after her husband's death.

Child (WWJ):

i. Sophia Augusta,[8] b in July 1865.

336

CAPT JAMES M.[7] CLARK, son of John (171) and Eleanor (Handy) Clark, was born in Rochester 10 Jan 1820.

He married first (int in Rochester 3 Oct 1846) Susanna M. Bates, born 3 Sept 1818, died in Rochester 13 July 1849, age 30 years 10 months (VR), daughter of Noble E. and Sarah (Allen) Bates.

He married secondly 24 March 1852 Maria P. Benson, born 29 Aug 1832, daughter of Hon Stillman Benson.

Capt Clark was a master mariner for 24 years. He had two ships destroyed by rebel privateers in the Civil War. He resided in Mattapoisett.

Child by first wife, born in Rochester (Mattapoisett):

i. Susanna M.,[8] b 7 July 1849 (VR); m 18 May 1871 Capt James W. Blankenship, b in Rochester 23 Feb 1843, son of Warren and Emily Maria (Clark) Blankenship (see 171-ii). Res in Marion, Mass.

Children, surname Blankenship:

1. Lucy Aldene,[9] b 18 Nov 1872.
2. Leland Wright, b 20 Sept 1875.
3. Betsey Clark, b 15 June 1879.

Children by second wife, born in Mattapoisett:

ii. James M., b 19 July 1856; m 22 Dec 1881 Carrie T. Shaw, b 16 April 1861; a merchant; res in Middleboro.
iii. Walton E., b 20 May 1859.
iv. John S., b 2 Nov 1863; d 12 Oct 1865.

337

CHARLES AUGUSTUS[7] CLARK, son of John (171) and Eleanor (Handy) Clark, was born in Rochester 10 July 1833.

He married in 1863 Susan Clark Berry, born in Rochester 18 Feb 1839 (VR), daughter of Leonard and Rebecca Berry.

He was a ship carpenter. About 1870 he became the keeper of the light station at Bird Island in Buzzards Bay, a position formerly held by his father.

Children (WWJ):

i. Mary Dexter,[8] b 29 Feb 1864.
ii. Abbie Louise, b 11 June 1869.
iii. Charles Leonard, b 3 June 1871.

338

JOSEPH HENRY[7] CLARK, son of John (171) and Eleanor (Handy) Clark, was born in Rochester 2 Oct 1835.

He married 6 May 1858 Mary Sophia Gorham (WWJ has "Mary E."), born in Rochester 16 May 1833 (VR), daughter of Jabez and Rebecca Gorham.

Children (WWJ):

i. Frank W.,[8] b 3 April 1859; d at St Helena 20 Sept 1879.
ii. Joseph H., b 23 Nov 1861.
iii. Minnie L., b 9 June 1864; d 23 Aug 1865.
iv. Allen P., b 12 Jan 1870.
v. Bessie F. L., b 7 Sept 1873; d 15 Feb 1876.
vi. Ernest S., b 1 Dec 1877.
vii. Agnes E., b 10 Nov 1879.

339

ELISHA[7] CLARK, son of Mark (172) and Catherine (Allyn) Clark, was born in Brewster 6 April 1823. He died 2 May 1873.

He married 8 Oct 1850 Olive N. Warren, born 30 Aug 1828. After his death she resided in Exeter, NH.

Children (WWJ):

i. Edward S.,[8] b 4 May 1852; d 12 Dec 1853.
ii. Arthur W., b 30 Sept 1854; d 12 Dec 1866.
iii. Mary A., b in New York 8 Oct 1856; m 23 May 1880 Edward P. Kingsbury, b in Boston 7 March 1855.

Child, surname Kingsbury (probably others):

1. Maurice D.,[9] b in Bangor, Maine, 26 Oct 1882.

iv. William H., b 13 May 1858; d 27 Nov 1860.
v. Susie M., b in New York 30 Nov 1861.
vi. Kate A., b in Flushing, NY, 4 June 1863.

345

SAMUEL CLARKE[7] CLARKE, son of Samuel (189) and Rebecca Parker (Hull) Clarke, was born in Newton, Mass, 27 Feb 1806.

He married 4 June 1849 Lucinda M. Larned of Providence, RI. She died in Chicago, Ill, 2 May 1859.

He attended Boston Latin School, 1816 to 1820, worked in a commission house in Boston in 1821, and was in the drug business, 1822 to 1831. He resided in the following places: Georgia, 1832; South America, 1833; East Indies, 1834 to 1836; Milton, Mass, 1838; Chicago, Ill, 1839 to 1871; and in Marietta, Georgia , 1879.

In 1869 he published a pamphlet, Records of Some of the Descendants of Thomas Clarke, Plymouth, 1623 - 1697. This pamphlet was the basis for the Reverend W. W. Johnson's book, Records of the Descendants of Thomas Clarke, that he published in 1884.

Other pamphlets by Samuel C. Clarke were: Records of the Descendants of William Curtis of Roxbury, Richard Hull of New Haven, and John Fuller of Newton, Mass.

Child, born in Chicago (WWJ):

i. Edith Larned,[8] b 28 Aug 1851; d in Chicago 26 Jan 1862.

346

REV JAMES FREEMAN[7] CLARKE, son of Samuel (189) and Rebecca Parker (Hull) Clarke, was born in Hanover, NH, 4 April 1810.

He married 15 Aug 1839 Anna Huidekoper, daughter of Herman J. Huidekoper of Meadville, Penna.

He attended Boston Latin School, 1820 - 1825, was graduated from Harvard College in 1829, taught school in Cambridge in 1831, and studied at Harvard Divinity School in 1833. He was in Louisville, Ky, 1835 - 40, where he edited the Western Messenger, a magazine of the Unitarian Church. In 1840 he returned to Boston where he organized The Church of the Disciples, for which he was minister in 1883. He was the author of numerous religious articles, and for more than ten years his Sunday sermons were published in full in the Saturday Evening Gazette of Boston. He resided in Jamaica Plain.

Children (WWJ):

i. Herman Huidekoper,[8] b 15 Oct 1840; d 15 Feb 1849.
ii. Lillian Rebecca, b 4 June 1842.
iii. Eliot Channing, b 6 May 1845; grad Harvard; civil engineer in employ of City of Boston; m 4 April 1878 Alice de Vermandois Sohier of Boston.

Children:

1. Susan Lowell,[9] b 14 Feb 1879.
2. James Freeman, b 1 March 1881.

iv. Cora, b 9 Feb 1851.

347

WILLIAM HULL[7] CLARKE, son of Samuel (189) and Rebecca Parker (Hull) Clarke, was born in Newton, Mass, 5 Sept 1812. He died 5 Aug 1878.

He married 7 Aug 1856 Anne Gray of Boston, born 13 Oct 1822, died 13 Sept 1874.

He attended Boston Latin School, 1823 - 26, and West Point Military Academy for two years. He was in Georgia in 1831, in St Louis, Mo, 1832 - 35, and removed to Chicago, Ill, in 1835. For many years he was assistant engineer of the Chicago Board of Public Works.

Children (WWJ):

i. Angela,[8] b 22 Oct 1857; d in infancy.
ii. Robert Percival, b 15 Sept 1858.
iii. William Hull, b 14 Jan 1860.

348

ABRAHAM FULLER[7] CLARKE, son of Samuel (189) and Rebecca Parker (Hull) Clarke, was born in Newton, Mass, 25 Oct 1814.

He married 27 July 1846 Susan Stone Fisher of Boston.

He attended Boston Latin School in 1827, was in St Louis, Mo, in 1830, and in Chicago in 1835. He removed to Milwaukee, Wis, in 1841 where he kept a drug store and afterwards engaged in the manufacture of church organs. In 1883 he resided in Marietta, Georgia.

Children (WWJ):

i. Eva,[8] b 2 Oct 1847.
ii. James Freeman, b 5 June 1849.
iii. William Newton, b 22 Oct 1851; d in infancy.

349

THOMAS CURTIS[7] CLARKE, son of Samuel (189) and Rebecca Parker (Hull) Clarke, was born in Newton, Mass, 26 Sept 1827.

He married in May 1857 Susan Harriet Smith of Port Hope, Ontario, Canada.

He was at Boston Latin School, 1837 - 1842, and at Harvard College in 1848, where he studied engineering. He worked first on a railroad in Alabama in 1849, and later went to Canada where he engaged in various public works. He went to Europe in 1860 - 61. In 1867 he removed to Quincy, Ill, where he built a bridge across the Mississippi River.

Children (WWJ):

i. Herman,[8] b 15 Feb 1858.
ii. Rebecca Louisa, b 11 Nov 1859.
iii. Arthur Stanley E., b 21 Jan 1862.
iv. Beatrice Valentia M., b 29 July 1866; d in infancy.
v. Susan Curtis, b 9 Aug 1870.
vi. Thomas Curtis, b 11 Dec 1872.

360

NATHANIEL[7] CLARK, son of Silas (205) and Experience (Taylor) Clark, was born in Ashfield, Mass, 25 Feb 1781. He died there 25 Nov 1843, age 62 (VR).

He married in Ashfield 1 June 1809 (VR) Rebecca Wing of Goshen (established from Chesterfield in 1781), daughter of Edward Wing.

Children, born in Ashfield (VR):

i. Eunice,[8] b 28 Feb 1810; bap 18 July 1830 (1829?); d 15 Sept 1829, age 19.
ii. Charles Williams, b 12 Jan 1813; m int in Ashfield 18 April 1835 Lydia Hallett of Yarmouth.
iii. Polly, b 24 Feb 1815; d 15 May 1847.
iv. Sally, b 30 Sept 1817.
v. Nathan, b 4 Oct 1819; m int in Ashfield 12 June 1841 (VR) Joanna Hathaway Albee of Charlemont, b there 27 Nov 1826 (VR), dau of Benjamin and Roxanna (Hathaway) Albee.
vi. David, b 21 March 1822.

vii. Nathaniel, b 13 Dec 1824.
viii. Henry, b 25 Aug 1827; d 12 March 1831, age 3½ yr. ((Mary, bap 14 Oct 1827.)) (See Polly, above.)
ix. Eunice, b 8 Aug 1830.
x. Henry, b 13 March 1833.
xi. Nabby, b 9 April 1836.

361

STEPHEN[7] CLARK, son of Silas (205) and Experience (Taylor) Clark, was born in Ashfield, Mass, 2 Jan 1789.
He married (int in Ashfield in 1817) Roxanna Allen.

Children, born in Ashfield (VR):

i. Melvin,[8] bap 20 June 1818.
ii. Albert, bap 5 March 1820.

364

RICHARD LEE[7] CLARK, son of Joseph Sill (214) and Nancy (Fitch) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 6 Feb 1810. He died in Utica, Mich, 20 Jan 1842.
He married 24 June 1835 Julia Isabella Fenton, born in Norwich, NY, in 1814, daughter of Joseph S. and Lavinia (Brush) Fenton of Palmyra, NY. She married secondly John Decker, and resided in Flint, Mich, in 1859.

Children (Hyde Gen):

i. Joseph Fenton,[8] b 15 Jan 1836; d 26 Oct 1836.
ii. Lavinia Fenton, b 4 Aug 1837; m (1) in May 1857 Thomas P. Sheldon, a banker in Detroit; m (2) John Decker.

Child, surname Sheldon (probably others):

1. Frederick Clark,[9] b 25 Feb 1857(?)

365

FREDERICK SHERBURY[7] CLARK, son of Joseph Sill (214) and Nancy (Fitch) Clark, was born in West Bloomfield, NY, 22 March 1813. He died 22 March 1848. He was a merchant in Cassopolis, Mich.
He married in West Bloomfield, NY, in 1833 Elizabeth Hinman of Cornwall, Conn.

Child:

i. Mary Louisa,[8] b 7 Dec 1833; m in Feb 1856 Thomas Whitney, a member of the Michigan legislature; res in Milwaukee, Wis, in 1859.

Child, surname Whitney (possibly others):

1. Frederick Clark,[8] b 25 Feb 1857 (note same date as birth of F.C. Sheldon; an error?).

366

OLIVER PECK[7] CLARK, son of Gurdon (215) and Anna (Peck) Clark, was born in Lyme, Conn, 2 Dec 1811.

He married 5 Sept 1835 his first cousin Martha Elizabeth Gillett, born in Glastonbury, Conn, 15 May 1813, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Peck) Gillett.

He was a physician, a graduate of Berkshire Medical College. He resided in Batavia, NY, in 1858.

Children (Hyde Gen):

i. Harriet Elizabeth,[8] b 16 May 1836; d 13 Aug 1847.
ii. Frederick Gurdon, b 13 March 1854.
iii. Elizabeth Anne, b 3 Feb 1857.

367

MORRIS GREENLEAFE[7] CLARK, son of Gurdon (215) and Anna (Peck) Clark, was born in West Bloomfield, NY, 19 March 1817.

He married 2 Oct 1844 Mrs Grace Burr Pearson.

He was a physician, a graduate of Berkshire Medical College. He resided in Clarkson, NY, in 1858.

Children (Hyde Gen):

i. Frederick,[8] b about 1845; d in 1849.
ii. Oliver Dorr, b about 1851.
iii. Grace Burr, b about 1853.
iv. Arthur, b about 1855.

370

SHUBAEL[7] CLARK, son of George (238) and Ruth (Stubbs)(Tubbs) Clark, was born in Nantucket 11th 10 mo 1800.

He married first in Assonet 8 April 1824 Margaret (Peggy) Rawson, daughter of Stephen and Abigail (Heath) Rawson.

He married secondly Eliza (Fisher) Shives, widow of Henry Shives, and daughter of Henry Fisher of Falmouth (Nantucket VR).

Children (Nantucket VR):

i. George S.,[8] b 3d 8 mo 1825; a mariner; m in Nantucket 17 June 1849 Adaline R. Thompson, age 22, b there, dau of Isaac and Deidamia (Elliott) Thompson.

Child, possibly others, born in Nantucket:

1. Mary A.,[9] b 8 Feb 1846 (sic).

ii. Mary Abbe, b 3d 8 mo 1827; bap 17 Feb 1828; m in Nantucket 23 July 1848 Charles S. Cathcart.
iii. William Rawson, bap 29 July 1832; d 31 May 1848, age 16 yr 5 mo.
iv. Charlotte Amelia, b 1st 2 mo 1838; m Obed C. Parker, son of Joshua Parker.

380

ALBERT[7] CLARK, son of Thomas (248) and Hepzibah (Aldrich) Clark, was born in Nantucket 12th 8 mo 1777. He died in Maine – 5 mo 1849 (Nantucket VR).

He married in Nantucket 13 Nov 1800 (VR) Margaret (Peggy) Gardner, born there 7th 2 mo (bap 18 March) 1781, daughter of Grindall and Judith (Wimpenny) Gardner.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Thomas,[8] b 7th 12 mo 1802; d at sea 22d 5 mo 1824.

ii. George G., b 8th 1 mo 1806; m in Nantucket before April 1828 (int 8 Sept 1827) Ann Chadwick, b 15th 1 mo 1810, dau of Reuben and Betsey (Slade) Chadwick of Vassalboro, Maine.

Children (Nantucket VR):

1. Harriet,[9] b in Vassalboro, Maine, in 1828; d 19 Oct 1847, age 19 (Nantucket VR).
2. Eunice Chase, m John Jew (sic) of Maine.
3. Frederick W., m Lucinda (———) Hussey.
4. Harriet (same as 1?), m Charles O. Jaquith, son of John D. Jaquith of Maine.
5. Sarah Joy, m William Austin.

iii. Stephen, b 30th 4 mo 1808; lost at sea.

iv. Judith, b 24th 2 mo 1810; m George F. Brown, son of Shubael and Avis (———) Brown.

v. James G., b 29th 3 mo 1812.

vi. Sarah Joy, b 22d 2 mo 1819; m ——— Paige of Maine.

381

WILLIAM[7] CLARK, son of William (249) and Hepzibeth (Ray) Clark, was born in Nantucket 24th 3 mo 1790. He was "killed by natives in 1821" (Nantucket VR).

He married in Nantucket 15 Aug 1811 Deborah Jenkins, born in Nantucket 7th 7 mo 1791, died 4 July 1851 (Merrick Gen), daughter of Tristram and Anna (Macy) Jenkins. She married secondly in Nantucket 24 April 1825 (VR) Isaac Myrick, son of Peter Myrick.

Children, born in Nantucket:

i. Reuben J.,[8] b 20th 10 mo 1815; m (1) Jane Folger, dau of Peleg and Sally Folger; m (2) Sarah A. Adlington, dau of John and Anna Adlington. He was a cooper.

Children, born in Nantucket:

1. William,[9] b – 6 mo 1840.
2. Emily, b 21 April 1847; m (1) Daniel C. Frazier; m (2) Roland R. Bunker.
3. Sarah F., b in 1849; m David W. Swain, son of John P. Swain.

385

CHARLES A.[7] CLARK, son of Thaddeus (257) and Elizabeth (Cottle) Clark, was born in Nantucket 11th 7 mo 1799.

He married first (int in Nantucket 19 Aug 1820) Lydia B. Coffin, born 24th 1 mo 1801, died in Nantucket 13th 2 mo 1829, daughter of Laban and Abigail (Tobey or Talman) Coffin.

He married secondly in Nantucket 13 May 1830 (VR) Sarah Gardner, born 2d 7 mo 1810, daughter of Benjamin and Rachel (Folger) Gardner.

Children by second wife, born in Nantucket:

i. Elizabeth G.,[8] b 18th 1 mo 1832; m Nathan Parker, son of Joshua and Deborah ( ) Parker.
ii. Mary Ingraham, b 21st 6 mo 1840; m (1) in Nantucket George W.F. Pease, son of Joseph and Lydia (Earle) Pease.
iii. Martha Meader, b 7th 1 mo 1843.

386

EDWARD G.[7] CLARK, son of Obed (258) and Anna (Coffin) Clark, was born in Nantucket 21st 6 mo 1801.

He married in Nantucket 13 Dec 1840 Avis Macy, born there 7th 9 mo 1820, daughter of William Geyer and Phebe (Clasby) Macy.

In 1844 his occupation was "mariner," and in 1848 it was "merchant."

Children, born in Nantucket (probably others):

i. Susan S.,[8] b 18 Jan 1844.
ii. Phebe Ann, b 30 Dec 1848.

387

OBED C.[7] CLARK, son of Obed (258) and Anna (Coffin) Clark, was born in Nantucket 4th 9 mo 1803. He died 15th 10 mo 1845 (Nantucket VR).

He married in Nantucket 18 May 1834 Mary Davis, born there 12 May 1812, daughter of Joseph and Thankful (Baker) Davis.

Children, born in Nantucket (VR):

i. Obed C.,[8] b ——.
ii. Emily Ann, b 22d 5 mo 1838; m (1) Alexander Grew, son of Barzillai Grew; m (2) as his 3d wife George C. (or W.) Allen, son of Walter and Rebecca (Fisher) Allen.
iii. John C., b in 1840; d in Nantucket in Oct 1846, age 6.

391

JOSEPH[7] CLARK, son of Josiah and Hannah (Harlow) Clark, was born in Middleboro 9 Nov 1767. He died there 5 Sept 1847, age 79. He was called "Capt."

He married in Middleboro Elizabeth Morton 2d, born there about 1770, died there 19 March 1840, "age 70," (Middleboro Deaths).

Children, born in Middleboro (VR):

i. John Morton,[8] b 23 Jan 1792.
ii. Joseph, b 15 Aug 1794.
iii. Deborah P., b 17 Feb 1798; d 23 March 1853, age 55; m in 1826 George Thompson, b in Aug 1788, d in Middleboro 25 Sept 1865, age 77 yr 1 mo, son of Isaac and Lucy (Sturtevant) Thompson.
iv. Mary (Polly), b 9 Nov 1799; d 13 Oct 1836 in 37th yr (age 33 in Middleboro "Deaths," which records her as dau of John Clarke); m (int in New Bedford 16 June 1827) Edward Stetson, Jr, of New Bedford. They were discharged from the Middleboro Church to New Bedford in 1828 (Hist Middleboro).

Child, possibly others, surname Stetson, born in New Bedford (VR):

1. Charlotte (or Caroline) Mary Ann Clark,[9] b 31 Aug 1831.

v. Harrison, b 5 June 1805; d in Middleboro 18 Feb 1868, age 62 yr 10 mo 13 da ("Deaths").
vi. Elizabeth, b 11 Aug 1807.

392

ISRAEL[7] CLARK, son of Thomas (270) and Lydia (Ellis) Clark, was born in Plymouth 23 July 1779. He died there in 1808. He was a mariner.

He married (int in Plymouth 14 March 1801) Phebe Cornish of Plymouth, born there 20 April 1785, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Clark) Cornish (117-vi). She married secondly in Plymouth 25 May 1811 (VR) John B. Thurston of Virginia (Cornish Gen).

Inventory of Israel's estate was ordered 27 Jan 1808. His widow Phebe Clark was appointed 31 July 1810 guardian to Betsey, Thomas, John, and Israel Clark, minors under the age of 14, children of Israel Clark, late of Plymouth, gentleman. John Cornish and John Cornish, Jr, were sureties (Plymouth Co PR 41:42; 42:298).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR II:317;L/P):

i. Betsey,[8] b 11 March 1802.
ii. Thomas, b 11 July 1803.
iii. John, b about 1805; m Widow Thurston.
iv. Israel, b about 1807; m (1) in Plymouth 1 March 1832 (VR II:222) Lucia Bartlett; m (2) Sally Curtis Blackmer.

393

JOSIAH[7] CLARK, called "Jr," son of Thomas (270) and Lydia (Ellis) Clark, was born in Plymouth 18 Oct 1784. He died there in 1818 (Plymouth Co PR 46:282).

He married in Sandwich 4 Dec 1807 (VR; int in Plymouth 12 Oct 1806) Elizabeth Gifford of Sandwich.

Children, born in Plymouth (VR II:330):

i. Josiah Franklin,[8] b 8 Aug 1808; m in Sandwich 6 March 1833 Abby Nye

Children:

1. William Nye,[9] b 1 Jan 1834.
2. Ann Maria, b 26 June 1836.

394

SETH[7] CLARK, son of Seth (271) and Eunice (Ellis) Clark, was born, probably in Plymouth, in 1794.

He married in 1820 Abigail Bartlett, born in 1798, daughter of Joseph and Anna (Clark) Bartlett (51-vi-8).

Children, born in Plymouth (VR):

i. Seth Pope,[8] b 16 Dec 1821; m (1) Mary S. Weeks; m (2) Sarah S. Bartlett.
ii. Abba A., b 17 April 1823.
iii. Adaline, b 29 Nov 1828; m Benjamin Finney.
iv. Abby N.B., m Nathaniel Cornish.

400

DAVID[7] CLARK, son of Ezra (279) and Sarah (Blackmer) Clark, was born, probably in Plymouth, about 1820.

He married first in Plymouth 25 Jan 1848 (VR) Sophia Harlow, born about 1827-8.

He married secondly (int in Plymouth 30 Aug 1853) Lucretia W. Holbrook.

He married thirdly in 1865 Sarah J.E. Thurston.

He married fourthly in 1879 Anna M. Bartlett.

On 30 Sept 1860, David Clark was appointed guardian of his three children Ella S., David H., and Gideon Clark with Ezra Clark and Charles H. Peterson as sureties (Plymouth Co PR 112:8).

Children (PR):

i. Ella S.,[8] m Laban B. Briggs.
ii. (David) Herbert
iii. Gideon Holbrook

ADDENDA

57

iii. Priscilla[6] Clark, b in Harwich and bap there 13 Sept 1767 m in Harwich 25 Oct 1787 (VR) Daniel Small.

Children, surname Small, born in Harwich (VR):

1. Paddock,[7] b 21 Oct 1788; d 14 Aug 1867.
2. Daniel, b 12 Dec 1790.
3. Priscilla, b 19 May 1792.
4. Josiah, b 1 Sept 1794.
5. Sophia, b 14 Aug 1797.
6. Nathan, b 2 Aug 1799.
7. Hannah, b 22 July 1802.

135A

THOMAS[6] CLARK, son of Dr Joseph (56) and Rebecca (Jacox) Clark, was born in Middleboro 22 April 1789. He died there 6 March 1864, age 75 years 10 months (Middleboro Deaths).

He married about 1812 Hannah Shaw, born in 1792, died in New Bedford 8 May 1860, age 68 years.

After his wife's death, Thomas lived in Middleboro with his brother Joseph.

Children, born in Middleboro (VR):

i. Samuel,[7] b 28 June 1813.
ii. Elizabeth, b 18 July 1815.
iii. Lydia Shaw, b 25 Oct 1819.
iv. Thomas A., b in 1822; d 7 May 1866, age 42 yr 4 mo 9 da; interred in New Bedford.

146A

DAVID[6] CLARK, son of David (63) and Thankful (Cole) Clark, was born in Harwich in 1757 and married there 6 Feb 1779 (VR) Mehitable Weeks.

Children, born in Harwich (VR):

303A i. George,[7] b 4 March 1779.
ii. Dorcus, b 4 Feb 1783; m (int in Harwich 12 April 1816) Capt George Phillips, b in Harwich 24 Jan 1774, son of Smalle and Hapsay (Bassett) Phillips.
iii. David, b 6 Nov 1789; d in Chatham in 1826 (PR); m in Harwich 28 Jan 1818 Jane Eldredge. She m (2) in Harwich 8 March 1835 (VR) as his 2d wife Capt Alexander Nickerson, b there 22 Oct 1789, son of Bassett and Ruth (Baker) Nickerson, and had two children by her 2d husband.

iv. Phebe, b 14 April 1796.

v. Deborah, b 4 March 1799; m before 1820 Josiah Small, b in Harwich 1 Sept 1794, son of Daniel and Priscilla (Clark) Small. ((Deborah had a child, Wilson Kelly, b 9 Feb 1817.))

Children, surname Small, born in Harwich (VR):

1. Priscilla,[8] b 26 Jan 1820.
2. Josiah, b 15 Jan 1822.
3. Matilda, b 16 Sept 1828.

147

ii. Mercy,[7] b in Harwich 31 Aug 1792; m (int in Harwich 31 Dec 1808) Mayo Rogers.

Children, surname Rogers, born in Harwich (VR):

1. Andrew Clark,[8] b 4 July 1809.
2. Sally Clark, b 1 July 1811.
3. Zipporah Young, b 10 Feb 1816.
4. Moses, b 25 Sept 1817.
5. Mercy Clark, b 23 July 1820.
6. Sidney Clark, b 4 Dec 1826.

iv. Elizabeth, b in Harwich 10 Aug 1796; m there 6 May 1816 (VR) James Rogers, then of Dennis, who d 6 April 1874 (Dennis VR).

Children, surname Rogers, born in Dennis (VR):

1. Sabra,[8] b 9 Dec 1817; d 13 Nov 1903.
2. Susanna, b 31 May 1819; d 17 Dec 1899.
3. James, b 29 May 1826; d 19 Feb 1900.

148

iii. Cynthia,[7] b in Harwich 17 Aug 1796; m there 2 Jan 1817 Marshall Kelly, b there 15 April 1798 (VR), son of Patrick and Dorcus (Chase) Kelly.

Children, surname Kelly, born in Harwich (VR):

1. Alfred,[8] b 25 Jan 1817 (?1818).
2. Marshall, b 23 March 1820.
3. Loisa, b 15 Aug 1822.
4. Sampson, b 18 Aug 1824.
5. Cynthia, b 2 Sept 1825.
6. Bethany, b 13 Aug 1827; d 28 July 1852; m 25 May 1845 Smith Rogers, Jr.
7. Vienne, b 4 July 1829; m Ulysses Phillips.

303A

GEORGE[7] CLARK, son of David (146A) and Mehitable (Weeks) Clark, was born in Harwich 4 March 1779.

He married Reliance Young 18 March 1801. She was born in Harwich 29 Nov 1782 (VR), daughter of John and Bathsheba (Kenwrick) Young. She may have married secondly (int in Harwich 10 Jan 1818) Jesse Harding of Chatham.

Children, born in Harwich (VR):

i. Nathaniel,[8] b 12 Aug 1802.

ii. Leonard, b 10 Dec 1803; d in Harwich in 1844 (PR); m there 21 Nov 1825 Esther Phillips, b there 1 Oct 1800, d 31 Aug 1876, dau of Joseph and Esther (Hinckley) Phillips.

iii. Ruth Young, b 2 Nov 1806; m (int in Harwich 9 Feb 1826) Zenas C. Robbins.

Children, surname Robbins, born in Harwich (VR):

1. Laura Ann,[9] b 1 Jan 1827.
2. Ruth Crowell, b 20 Dec 1830.
3. Freeman Studley, b 31 Aug 1834.
4. Tamisen Studley, b 15 Oct 1836.

iv. Mehitable, b 1 Oct 1808; m (int in Harwich 7 June 1828) Washington Small.

Children, surname Small, born in Harwich (VR):

1. George Washington,[9] b 18 Nov 1828.
2. Orin, b 11 Nov 1831.
3. Reuben, b 4 Nov 1833.
4. Lucy Ann, b 14 July 1836.
5. Enoch H., b 7 Aug 1839.

v. Bashua, b 1 May 1810; poss m in Chatham 20 Jan 1834 Samuel Doane.

INDEX

Does not include those known to have died before the age of 14

Adams, Elizabeth, 60
Elisha, 60
Joanna, 109
Joel, 109
Josiah Q.. 60
Mordecai, 60
William, 137
Adington, John, 177
Sarah A., 177
Anna —, 177
Albee, Benjamin, 174
Joanna H., 174
Alden, John, 50
Allen, Bartholomew G., 122
Caleb, 136
Charlotte M., 122
Daniel, 136
George C.(orW.), 178
Harriet, 149
Hattie, 161
Henry M., 122
John M., 122
Joseph, 122
Nathan H., 122
Mary E., 122
Patty, 161
Rhoda (—), 122
Roxanna, 175
Ruth, 15, 16
Sarah, 171
Silas B., 122
Walter, 178
Allyn, Catherine, 124
Alvord, Anna, 75
Elijah, 74
Emily, 75
Henry J., 75
Lucretia, 74
Mary, 75
Nathan, 74
Nathaniel C., 75
Sarah, 75
Andros, Gov, 11
Arms, Ada C., 109
Cephas, 109
Charles H., 109
Clara L., 109
Henry, 109
Herbert C., 109
Julia H., 109
Arnold, Desda, 107
Josiah, 82
Asten, Hannah, 35
Atkins, Mercy, 17
Atwood,Margaret, 31
Mercy, 37
Austin, Henrietta C., 95
Babcock, David H., 95
Mary, 80
Bachelder, Abigail, 119
Backus, Francis, 24
Bacon, Andrew, 77
Bailey, David C., 105
Ebenezer, 86
Elizabeth, 13
John, 37
Samuel, 86
Baker, Anthony, 150
Baize, 78
Barnabas, 34
Benjamin, 103
Benjamin C., 103
Bethia, 150
Edmund F., 103
Edward P., 79
Elisha 103
Ellen T., 111
Emily C., 79
Henry L., 79
James M., 79
Kezia, 69
Luke, 56
Luke C., 56
Reliance, 104
Ruth, 181; Sidney T., 103
Sarah, 62; Sophia E., 79
Sarah, Mrs., 32, 58
Thankful, 178
Bancroft, Anne, 132
Caroline, 132
David, 132
Bangs, Abijah, 36
Anne, 32
Benjamin, 15, 16
Bethia S., 58
David, 63
Ebenezer, 32
Edward, 15, 16, 31, 32, 62
Elizabeth, 16
Elkanah, 16, 55, 67
Emeline, 58
Freeman H., 68
Huldah, 31, 32, 63
James, 16
James H., 58
John, 58
John D., 58
Joshua, 15
Bangs, Mehitable, 15
Nathan, 15
Polly, 35, 58
Rebecca, 36
Rhoda, 67
Samuel, 36
Sarah, 15, 16, 35, 58
Seth, 31, 32
Thankful, 15
Thomas, 15
William H., 102
Barber, Carolle, 109
George M., 109
Louise, 109
Bardwell, Betsey L., 153
Esther, 59
Joel, 153
Barker, Ann C., 139
Elizabeth, 86
Joshua, 139
Barlow, Sarah, 9
Barnard, Benjamin, 44
Eliza, 89
Elizabeth, 57
Hepzibah —, 135
Mary, 23, 134
Polly S., 145
R. M., 145
Ruth, 44, 135
Samuel, 57
William, 135
Barnes, Elizabeth, 128
Elkanah, 26
Lydia, 14
Margaret, 50
Sarah, 26
Barney, Benjamin, 76
Barrett, Hepzibah, 38
Thornton, 38
Barrows, Mary, 34
Bartlett, Abigail, 24, 26, 50, 142, 144, 180
Abner, 96, 100
Alonzo, 98
Andrew, 26
Anna, 49
Anna M., 180
Benjamin, 26
Catharine M., 134
Catherine, 96
Charles, 50
Clark, 50
Dolor, 96
Elizabeth, 52

Bartlett, Ellen, 100
George, 96
Hannah, 26, 50, 140
Isaac, 50
Ivory, 96
Ivory H., 96
John, 26
Joseph, 47, 50, 180
Lucia, 179
Lucy, 93
Lucy L. (M.), 98
Mary, 9, 26
Mary (Polly), 92
Micah, 50
Nancy, 100
Nathaniel, 24, 26
Robert, 96
Robert W., 96
Sarah, 47
Sarah S., 180
Susanna, 26
Thomas, 26, 50
William, 26, 96
Zaccheus, 50
Bassett, Elisha, 113
Hapsay, 181
Mary, 113
Phebe, 84
Bassford, Mary C., 60
Bates, Anne, 51
Betsey, 66
Charles C., 112
Elisha, 26
Elizabeth, 27
Ezekiel, 27
Henry H., 112
Isaac, 26
Israel, 27
Jacob, 27
John, 27, 41
Joseph, 27
Joshua, 26, 27
Lucy, 66
Marah, 27
Micah, 27
Mical, 27
Noble E., 171
Olive, 27
Rebecca, 27
Simeon, 27
Susanna M., 171
Sylvester, 67
Thomas C., 66
William, 112
Bayley (Bailey), Elizabeth, 13
Bean, Agnes A., 155
Beckwith, Anne S., 80
Catherine M., 80
George, 80
Ruth A., 80
Samuel, 80
Beebe, Fanny A., 170
Belden, Polly, 81
Bement, Sarah, 160
Benjamin, Joseph, 8
Mary, 8
Bennett, Braman, 99
Bennett, Sarah, 42
Berry, Benjamin, 35
Elizabeth, 18
Fanny, 62
Judah, 18
Lemuel, 18
Leonard, 171
Lydia, 18
Mary, 18
Mehitable, 18
Mercy, 114
Priscilla, 104
Rachel, 101
Rebecca, 18
Rebecca (—), 171
Reliance, 18
Sarah, 18
Scotto, 18
Susan S., 171
——, 147
Besse, Lucy 99
Blackman, Reuben, 83
Blackmer, Sally C., 179
Susanna, 94
Blackstone, Stephen F., 128
Blackwell, Hepzibah, 90
Sylvia, 50
Blaisdell, Oscar H., 122
Blake, Susan S., 163
Bland, Dr.,
Blankenship, Albert C., 123
Betsey C., 171
Betsey (C.), 123
Caroline M., 123
Charles, 66
Edwin A., 66
Franklin C., 124
Henry V., 123
James W., 123, 171
Jared, 123
Joseph, 66
Leland W., 171
Lucy A., 171
Walton C., 124
Warren, 123, 171
Booge, James, 40
Booth, Geradus (Garry), 128
Borop, Charles E., 165
Guy A., 165
Niles A., 165
Bostwick, Annis, 127
Daniel, 127
Oliver, 127
Bourne, Harriet B., 95
Joseph, 95
Remember, 141
Bouvier, Anna M., 124
Brackett, Charles F., 168
Bradford, Lucy 68
Noah, 14
Bragg, Charles, 136
Braley, David, 84
Olive, 84
Bramhall, George, 97
Martha, 51
Zilpha, 97
Bray, Mary, 62
Brentnall, Eliza J., 148
Brewer, Rebecca, 84
Brewster, William, 72, 98
Bridgeman, Charlotte, 121
Briggs, Abigail C., 67
Cornelius, 124
Herbert B., 67
Israel, 94
Laban B., 180
Rhoda, 122
Rhoda A., 66
Ruth, 66
Silas, 66, 67
Silas A., 67
Timothy H., 67
Bronson, Mrs. Anna, 169
Elizabeth, 40
Brooks, Almira, 169
Brown, Abiah, 78
Avis (—), 177
Francis, 45
George, 45
George F., 177
Ida C., 166
Patience, 8
Shubael, 177
Bruce, E., 111
Emma S., 67
James S., 67
James W., 67
Brush, Lavinia, 175
Bryant, Cushing, 56
Lydia, 113
Bull, —, 127
Bullard, Caroline A., 161
Bullock, Helen C., 163
Bundy, Phebe, 65
Bunker, Caleb, 85
Daniel, 45
Deborah, 45, 88
Elihu, 88
Elizabeth (C), 22
Jonathan, 22; Eunice, 135
Love, 137
Patience, 88
Persis, 135
Reuben, 88
Roland R., 177
Sally, 134
Silas, 88
Uriah, 85, 137
Zachariah, 134
Burgess, Asenath, 98
Bethia, 32, 33
David, 84
Edward, 32, 33
Eliza, 84
Esther, 51
Esther C., 99
Experience, 99
Frederick, 99
Hannah, 31
Isaac S., 99
Jacob, 105
Lucy S., 99
Lydia C., 99
Mercy, 32, 33
Rebecca, 90
Rhoda, 32, 33

Burgess, Ruth, 99
Samuel, 32, 33, 105
Sarah T., 99
Seth, 99
Sylvanus W., 99
Thankful, 57
Vinal, 51, 98
William, 32, 33, 98
Burt, Anna (Hannah), 48
Butler, ——, 32; Cadman, Rebecca, 40
Cady, Charles C., 156
Cahoon, Desire, 149
Susanna, 147
Calef, Parnal, 88
Campbell, Clara H., 167
Canfield, Philo, 74
Samuel, 74
Cannon, Cornelius, 7
Cantfield, Valentine W., 122
Carleton, ——, 115
Carlton, Elizabeth, 56
Carpenter, Louisa, 168
Carroll, Faith, 163
Morris P., 163
Case, Betsey, 134
Charles, 79
Israel, 134
Cartwright, Sarah, 45
Caruthers, Jane, 15
Carver, Sarah, 43, 87
Cathcart, Ann, 45
Charles S., 176
Susanna, 43
Chadwick, Albert, 136
Ann, 177
Archer B., 103
Charles B., 135
Elizabeth, 31
Etta F., 103
Henry W., 103
Lydia (M.), 135
Reuben, 177
William, 136
William S., 103
Winslow H., 103
Chaffee, Elizabeth, 159
Challing, Hannah, 23
John, 23
Mary, 23
Chamberlin, Sarah, 127
Champion, Hannah, 40
Henry, 40
Joshua, 40
Champlin, Nancy, 130
Chapman, Abiah, 147
Abraham, 147
Alfred G., 147
Carrie L., 147
Etta L., 147
Frederick C., 147
Dr. William, 34
Charles, Mildred, 1
Chase, Anthony, 69
Dorcus, 182
Francis, 138
John G., 138
Julia, 69
Luke, 69
Chase, Mary, 88
Mary Ann, 125
Miriam, 140
Olivia, 69
Polly, 139
Rebecca, 125
Child, Charlotte A., 170
Fanny R., 170
Helen M., 169
Henry F., 169
Julia Nye, 170
Pascal P., 169
Childs, Henry, 60
Jane, 23
Tirzah, 149
Chipman, Hope, 5
Lydia, 29
Church, John, 22
Joseph, 127
Lois, 133
Mary, 21, 22
Churchill, Barnabas, 47
Bathsheba, 90
Elkana, 26
Hannah, 46
Lydia, 24, 26
Mordecai, 47
Rebecca, 47
Susanna, 47
William, 47
William B., 117
Claghorn, Bethya, 3
Clark (includes Clarke)
Abba A., 180
Abby A., 151
Abby D., 150
Abby I., 144
Abby L., 171
Abby N., 119
Abby N. B., 180
Abiah, 2
Abial, 84
Abiel, 86
Abigail, 3, 9, 12, 19, 21, 22, 23, 26, 27, 28, 33, 34, 44, 45, 48, 51, 61, 63, 66, 82, 88, 91, 92, 97, 106, 109, 159
Abigail F., 153
Abigail M., 101
Abigail T., 52
Abner, 81
Abraham, 35, 64, 118, 119
Abraham C., 127
Abraham F., 173
Adaline, 180
Adelia M., 168
Adeline, 146
Adino P., 54
Agnes E., 172
Agnes E. S., 153
Akempis, 85
Albert, 112, 136, 175, 177
Albert F., 149, 150
Albert G., 157
Albert H., 136
Albert P., 103, 146, 161
Albert S., 139
Clark, Alexander, 134
Alexander B., 137
Alexander C., 112
Alfred F., 117, 164
Alice, 8
Alice E., 164
Alice K., 163
Alice S., 157
Allen P., 172
Almira, 116
Almira M., 138
Alta A., 155
Alvan, 63, 113, 114, 159, 160
Alvan G., 160
Alvan H., 161
Amanda, 143
Amasa, 51, 98
Amasa S., 98
Amelia R., 157
Amie, 152
Amos, 23, 44, 85
Andrew, 2, 3, 5, 6, 11, 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, 32, 39, 43, 58, 87, 105
Ann, 29
Ann H., 106
Ann M., 180
Ann N., 105
Anna, 21, 25, 27, 43, 50, 52, 78, 84, 85, 87, 128, 180
Anna ——, 151
Anna A., 145
Anna S., 120
Anne, 81, 152
Arthur, 176
Arthur S. E., 174
Arvine, 78
Asa, 76, 130, 150
Asaph, 69
Asenath ——, 81
Atherton, 64, 117, 165
Augusta, 54
Augustine, 84
Aurora B., 109
Azariah L., 75
Azuba (Zube), 36
Barnabas, 19, 33, 34, 38, 63, 64, 86, 113, 116, 158
Barnabas A., 163
Barnabas G., 117
Barzillai, 106
Barzillai W., 106
Bashua, 183
Bathsheba, 9, 10
Bathshua, 49
Benjamin, 8, 18, 33, 36, 43, 45, 58, 87, 93, 95, 138, 139, 142, 144
Benjamin F., 139, 142
Benjamin H., 106
Bertha, 166
Bertha M., 166
Bethia, 13, 32, 102, 130, 151
Bethia (H.), 162
Betsey, 52, 66, 83, 87, 93, 96, 129, 130, 154, 179
Betsey B., 123, 124
Betsey C., 152

Clark, Betsey E., 128
Bildad, 81
Caroline, 112, 127, 145, 150
Caroline A., 160
Caroline F., 120
Caroline M., 122
Caroline P., 131
Caroline S., 123
Catharine L., 154
Champion, 41, 81, 133
Charity, 42
Charity (Charry), 83
Charles, 76, 82, 134, 135, 137
Charles A., 124, 155, 171, 178
Charles B., 167
Charles H., 145
Charles L., 109, 149, 171
Charles S., 120, 170
Charles W., 129, 174
Charlotte, 57
Charlotte A., 119, 169, 176
Charlotte D., 112, 155
Charlotte E., 156
Christopher, 44
Church, 43, 83, 84, 85
Clara A., 162
Clarinda, 117, 164
Clarissa, 77, 78
Cleopatra, 118
Clinton F., 157
Consider, 52, 100
Content, 16, 29, 32, 127
Cora, 173
Cordelia H., 132
Cornelia S., 157
Cornelius, 152
Cynthia, 91, 92, 106, 182
Cyrenus, 73, 74, 129
Dan, 41, 81, 133
Daniel, 23, 33, 44, 45, 51, 63, 64, 77, 89, 97, 98, 114, 135, 161
Darius, 149, 150
David, 21, 23, 32, 43, 57, 58, 87, 135, 143, 152, 174, 180, 181
Deborah, 45, 46, 53, 140, 141, 146, 182
Deborah (L.), 33
Deborah P., 96, 179
Deborah ——, 31
Dennis, 143
Desire, 65, 66
Desire (——), 123
Dillingham, 15, 29, 31, 55, 68
Dinah, 24, 46, 72
Dinah H., 126
Dora, 150
Dorcus, 181
Dorcus F., 116
Dorotha, 105
Dorr M., 167
Eben, 104
Ebenezer, 29, 32, 56, 101, 104, 105, 115
Clark, Eber, 84, 134
E. E., 84
Ebenezer W., 151
Edgar C., 148
Edith, 166
Edith G., 163
Edmond, 43, 84
Edmund, 107, 149
Edmund N., 105, 149
Edmund S., 103, 124
Edward, 15, 30, 54, 55, 84, 87, 109, 137, 154
Edward B., 162
Edward D., 51, 98
Edward F., 138, 154
Edward G., 138, 178
Edward H., 170
Edwin H., 167
Edwin S., 133
Eleanor, 93
Eleanor W., 98
Eleazer, 21
Electa M., 111
Eliena, 40
Elijah, 41, 58, 81, 106, 151
Eliot C., 173
Elisha, 33, 43, 19, 59, 60, 68, 69, 84, 87, 106, 107, 124, 135, 137, 150, 151, 172
Elisha F., 108
Eliza, 111, 122, 125, 145
Eliza A., 135, 150, 156
Eliza F., 142
Eliza H., 144
Eliza J., 103
Eliza M., 149
Eliza S., 166
Eliza ——, 150
Elizabeth, 5, 8, 17, 24, 29, 30, 31, 39, 40, 41, 47, 52, 54, 86, 88, 89, 91, 105, 117, 179, 181, 182
Elizabeth A., 176
Elizabeth G., 178
Elizabeth H., 78, 100
Elizabeth W., 160
Elizabeth ——, 121
Elkanah, 107
Ella S., 180
Ellen A., 120, 165
Ellen M., 155
Elvina B., 84
Emeline, 133, 135
Emily, 106, 177
Emily A., 178
Emily E., 166
Emily F., 166
Emily M., 123, 171
Emily W., 165
Emma, 156
Emma B., 169
Enoch, 36, 37, 72, 126
Enoch F. H., 126
Enoch H., 126
Ephraim, 84, 43
Ernest S., 172
Esther, 98
Clark, Esther L., 168
Eugene, 168
Eunice, 17, 22, 40, 42, 43, 44, 45, 63, 76, 77, 83, 86, 87, 88, 129, 174, 175
Eunice C., 138, 177
Eunice ——, 76
Eva, 174
Eveline, 136
Experience, 28, 52, 130
Ezra, 93, 94, 95, 143, 180
Ezra H., 148
Fanny, 65, 133
Fanny S., 166
Fessenden, 33, 34, 64, 118, 119, 167
Fidelia, 110
Frances Ann, 77
Frances L., 152
Frances M., 167, 168
Frances S., 131
Francis, 44, 88
Francis W., 170
Frank E., 166
Frank W., 163, 172
Franklin A., 169
Franklin W., 163
Frederick, 134, 167
Frederick G., 176
Frederick H., 159
Frederick S., 131, 167, 175
Frederick W., 150, 177
Freeman, 106, 107, 151, 152
George, 45, 84, 113, 117, 134, 135, 163, 181, 182
George A., 145, 148, 149
George B., 159, 160
George C., 137, 148, 153
George D., 166
George G., 177
George H., 155, 169
George L., 133
George M., 163
George P., 119
George S., 139, 176
Georgianna, 146
Geradus, 128
Gideon, 32, 58
Gideon H., 180
Giles, 78
Giles S., 80, 132
Gorham, 130, 149, 150
Grace, 91, 95, 145
Grace ——, 13
Grace B., 176
Graneson, 86
Gurdon, 40, 74, 78, 80, 128, 129, 131
Guy, 75, 168, 169
H. Bartlett, 144
Hannah, 5, 8, 13, 14, 15, 31, 32, 33, 40, 42, 49, 54, 59, 61, 72, 82, 85, 83, 92, 93, 103, 109, 112, 129
Hannah, Mrs., 73
Hannah ——, 73
Hannah G., 53, 54

Clark, Hannah I., 117
Hannah M., 116
Hannah P., 72
Harmon, 82
Harold, 165
Harriet, 78, 125, 143, 164, 177
Harriet A., 149, 156
Hariette (Harriet) E., 117, 163
Harriet F., 120
Harriet S., 95
Harrison, 179
Harry, 111
Haskell, 162
Helen A., 157
Helen E., 142
Hellen L., 157
Helen S., 168
Heman, 37
Henrietta, 128
Henry, 89, 107, 118, 139, 160, 175
Henry E., 155
Henry F., 119, 143, 167, 169
Henry H., 66
Henry K.B., 78
Henry P., 101
Henry R., 166
Henry T., 157
Henry W., 147
Hepzibah, 38, 136
Hepzibeth, 45
Herbert, 180
Herma N., 164
Herman, 174
Hiram, 150
Hiram H., 142, 143
Hitty (Mehitable), 64
Hitty S., 150
Homer P., 145
Hope, 80
Horatio K., 165
Hubert A., 164
Hubert L., 166
Hugh, 75
Huldah, 31, 32, 33, 56, 62, 63, 128
Huldah K., 126
Humphrey, 75
Ichabod, 24, 45
Ira, 162
Irene, 110
Irene A., 157
Irene C., 155
Isaac, 8, 15, 16, 19, 20, 29, 30, 32, 40, 45, 55, 56, 69, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 148, 151
Isaac H., 148
Isaiah, 57, 86, 104, 105, 106, 137, 151
Israel, 47, 89, 91, 94, 95, 140, 141, 179
Ivory H., 52, 100
Jabez, 82
Jacob, 151
James, 3, 4, 9, 10, 24, 27, 33, 34, 46, 48, 50, 65, 66, 91, 93, 94, 123
Clark, James B., 54
James E., 144
James F., 127, 151, 173, 174
James G., 177
James M., 124, 171
James W., 130
Jane, 7, 13, 71
Jane (Gene, Jenny), 54
Jane (Janet), 88
Jane B., 158
Jarvis G., 169
Jasher (Jashur), 130
Jedidah, 134
Jemima, 22, 89
Jennie, 101
Jennie F., 131
Jeremiah, 146
Jeremiah M., 105, 142, 147, 148
Jerusha, 23, 43, 58, 61, 62, 90, 106
Jerusha ——, 133
Jerusha M., 95
Joanna, 9, 10, 39, 79
Joanna——, 13
Joel B., 153
Joel H., 167
John, 1, 3, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 26, 36, 38, 39, 48, 49, 50, 51, 53, 65, 66, 67, 74, 75, 90, 91, 92, 94, 95, 97, 101, 123, 128, 134, 179
John B., 124, 161
John G., 132
John H., 98, 144, 146
John J., 77
John L., 132, 149
John M., 89, 179
John P., 161
Jonathan, 23, 29, 31, 43, 58, 85, 87, 92, 106, 152
Jonathan W., 148
Joseph, 18, 26, 29, 35, 43, 49, 53, 54, 69, 70, 71, 83, 86, 98, 101, 130, 140, 178, 179
Joseph B., 95
Joseph H., 124, 143, 171, 172
Joseph N., 105, 119, 149
Joseph R., 151
Joseph S., 80, 94, 130
Josephine E., 149
Joshua, 33, 34, 64, 72, 115, 126, 162
Joshua V.H., 112, 156
Josiah, 23, 24, 28, 29, 44, 47, 48, 51, 52, 54, 90, 101, 102, 140, 141, 180
Josiah F., 180
Josiah M., 142
Judah, 59, 107
Judah W., 153
Judith, 88, 177
Julia, 107, 117
Julia A., 131, 132, 154
Clark, Julia B., 155
Kate A., 172
Kate E., 154
Keith, 154
Kezia H., 124
Kimball, 31, 32, 56, 57, 104
Lancelot (Lot), 8
Laura, 150
Laura A., 151
Lavinia F., 175
Lawrence, 130
Lawrinda R., 159
Leonard, 183
Lester A., 155
Lester M., 112
Lewis, 143
Lewis B., 168
Lillian R., 173
Lillie A., 146, 147
Lincoln, 58, 108, 154
Lincoln E., 154
Lois ——, 133
Lora H., 164
Lot, 8, 40, 56, 81, 84, 103, 134, 135, 145
Lothrop, 49, 92, 142, 144
Louisa, 121
Louisa S., 110
Love, 136
Luceny, 82
Lucia S., 132
Lucina (Lusena), 77
Lucinda, 45, 118, 168
Lucinda A., 108
Lucretia, 65, 66, 74, 121, 137, 157
Lucy, 13, 53, 75, 78, 83, 93, 95, 143
Lurana, 90
Lurany, 14
Lydia, 15, 24, 28, 30, 36, 37, 39, 45, 55, 71, 78, 87, 98, 137, 138, 141
Lydia F., 147
Lydia H., 126
Lydia N., 153
Lydia S., 181
Lydia W., 85
Lyne, 82
Mabel, 153
Mahala, 115
Malvina E., 136
Marcia B., 142, 144
Margaret, 85
Margaret (——), 146
Margaret A., 147
Maria, 119
Maria A., 155, 168
Maria L., 160
Maria T., 169
Mariah (Meriah), 46, 49
Mariah, 49
Marietta, 136
Mark, 33, 63, 67, 69, 116, 124, 162
Marshall, 118, 168
Martha, 26, 65
Martha E., 69
Martha G., 122

Clark, Martha J., 155
Martha M., 178
Mary, 8, 13, 16, 18, 20, 24, 26, 27, 29, 35, 36, 37, 39, 43, 48, 49, 77, 82, 84, 89, 92, 99, 114, 115, 137, 139, 152, 175
Mary (Polly), 74, 87, 121, 179
Mary ——, 83, 138
Mary A., 124, 138, 172, 176
Mary Ann Nye, 119
Mary A.——, 152
Mary B., 97, 145, 146
Mary C., 161
Mary D., 171
Mary E., 145, 155, 157
Mary F., 161, 167
Mary I., 178
Mary J., 158
Mary L., 92, 127, 148, 170, 175
Mary M., 109, 156
Mary P., 56, 102, 128, 163
Mary R., 166
Mary S., 149, 157, 170
Mary T., 160
Matilda E., 122
Matthew, 13
Matthew D., 131
Mehitable, 2, 7, 17, 33, 36, 37, 46, 64, 67, 69, 72, 116, 183
Mehitable ——, 125, 151
Melvin, 175
Mercy, 8, 24, 33, 59, 64, 105, 115, 182
Mercy D., 124
Merda A., 155
Meribah, 9
Merton R., 163
Minnie A., 161
Miriam, 43, 44, 54, 71, 84, 85, 86
Molly, 130
Molly P., 73, 74
Morris G., 132
Myra, 150
Myraetta R., 113
Nabby, 61, 130, 175 (see Abigail)
Nancy, 94, 139
Nancy L., 127
Naomi, 99
Nathan, 33, 63, 65, 66, 69, 72, 121, 126, 130, 174
Nathan C., 126
Nathan H., 122
Nathaniel, 2, 3, 5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 18, 19, 20, 21, 23, 28, 35, 36, 38, 39, 40, 41, 44, 45, 51, 69, 71, 74, 75, 76, 78, 94, 98, 99, 130, 174, 175, 183
Norman, 130
Norris G., 176
Nun, 21, 40, 80
Clark, Obed, 84, 86, 87, 134, 138
Obed B., 151
Obed C., 138, 178
Olive, 61, 67, 69, 105, 114, 151
Oliver D., 176
Oliver, 60, 65, 110, 120
Oliver E., 155
Oliver P., 131, 176
Oliver R., 111, 155
Parmelia, 133
Parnel, 73, 74, 78
Parsons, 74, 128, 129
Patience, 35, 36, 141
Paulina, 85, 104
Peleg W., 101
Perez, 64, 118, 167
Peter, 23, 44
Peter P., 77
Phebe, 15, 30, 35, 39, 40, 41, 45, 56, 78, 85, 87, 88, 115, 136, 147, 182
Phebe ——, 71
Phebe A., 84, 135, 178
Phebe E., 132
Phebe L., 163
Polly, 58, 65, 106
Prince, 36, 70, 71, 85, 136
Priscilla, 45, 46, 54, 101, 181, 182, 106
Priscilla (H.), 149, 150
Ralph, 129
Randall, 84
Ransom, 73, 74, 127
Ray P., 168
Rebecca, 15, 25, 30, 40, 47, 48, 53, 55, 83, 93, 94, 125, 151
Rebecca B., 142
Rebecca E., 110
Rebecca F., 54, 101
Rebecca L., 174
Rebecca S., 54
Releafy, 106
Reliance, 31
Reuben, 33, 44, 46, 61, 62, 76, 88, 89, 106, 113, 139, 149, 158
Reuben F., 138, 150
Reuben J., 177
Reuben S., 118, 166
Rhoda, 68, 82
Rhuama, 78
Richard L., 131, 175
Richard N., 83
Robert E., 121
Robert K., 163
Robert L., 133
Robert P., 173
Robert W., 133
Roger, 92
Roland (Rowland), 15, 16, 29, 30, 33, 34, 55, 67
Rosa, 121
Rosa ——, 149
Rosa F., 148
Rosalinda, 106
Rosanna, 148
Roswell, 40, 77
Clark, Ruel E., 168
Rufus, 150
Russell, 73, 127, 128
Ruth, 43, 82, 88
Ruth ——, 82
Ruth M., 78, 80, 132
Ruth Y., 183
Sabra, 105
Sabra C., 110, 159
Sally, 69, 128, 130, 174
Sally B., 67
Samuel, 5, 13, 14, 21, 28, 38, 40, 41, 50, 53, 54, 73, 82, 101, 102, 114, 126, 160, 181
Samuel C., 127, 172
Samuel F., 161, 170
Samuel H., 158
Samuel J., 168
Samuel N., 119, 170
Samuel S., 166
Sanford K., 136
Sarah, 5, 8, 13, 15, 19, 21, 23, 24, 29, 35, 36, 39, 40, 41, 42, 47, 50, 54, 55, 64, 78, 82, 92, 93, 94, 95, 97, 101, 105, 143, 145, 148
Sarah ——, 7
Sarah A., 127, 131, 169
Sarah F., 177
Sarah G., 35, 118
Sarah H., 112
Sarah I., 163
Sarah J., 177
Sarah L., 78
Sarah M., 117, 119, 164
Sarah N., 125
Sarah P., 127
Scott, 168
Scotter, 85
Scotto, 2, 7, 18, 31, 33, 34, 36, 60, 62, 64, 65, 109, 112, 118, 120, 156
Selima, 133
Seneca, 104
Seth, 15, 16, 18, 19, 31, 32, 33, 37, 44, 49, 50, 57, 58, 62, 87, 88, 90, 91, 94, 105, 141, 148, 180
Seth F., 135
Seth P., 180
Sheldon, 41, 42, 82, 83
Shubael, 86, 135, 176
Silas, 39, 76, 129
Silence, 75
Silvanus, 22, 35, 70
Silvester, 130
Simon, 21, 22, 43
Solomon, 37, 71, 125
Sophia, 111, 156
Sophia A., 157, 170
Sophia C., 167
Sophronia, 137
Sparrow, 71
Stephen, 44, 85, 88, 93, 130, 142, 143, 175, 177
Stephen S., 166
Sterling, 82

Clark, Strabo, 103, 146
Submit, 49
Susan, 1
Susan A., 101
Susan B., 139
Susan C., 105, 174
Susan D., 124
Susan H., 143
Susan L., 173
Susan R., 148
Susan S., 53, 54, 94, 178
Susanna, 3, 6, 9, 15, 16, 24, 30, 44, 47, 55, 67, 86, 88, 94, 105
Susanna M., 171
Susanna S., 53
Susie M., 172
Tabitha, 60
Tamsen, 106
Tempe F., 61
Temperance, 37, 103
Temperance F., 158
Thacher (Thatcher), 37, 125, 126
Thaddeus, 87, 138
Thankful, 13, 16, 17, 24, 29, 32, 33, 34, 58, 60, 62, 65, 90, 95, 113, 143
Theodocia A., 114
Theodore C., 133
Thomas, 1-3, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 12, 14, 15, 20, 21, 22, 24, 28, 29, 40, 42, 43, 46, 47, 52, 53, 54, 60, 85, 86, 89, 90, 91, 92, 100, 101, 112, 123, 136, 140, 141, 177, 179, 181
Thomas A., 112, 157, 181
Thomas C., 127, 174
Thomas D., 144
Thomas E., 52, 100, 142, 144
Thomas H., 143
Thomas J., 105
Tristram, 46, 140
Tryphosa, 150
Tully, 32, 33, 62, 66
Tully A., 168
Uriah, 87, 139
Uriah C., 139
Uzzel (Uzal), 76, 130
Virginia E., 155
Waley, 75
Walker, 127, 128
Wallace S., 166
Walter K., 166
Walter S., 166
Walton E., 124, 171
Warren, 81
Watrous, 40, 80, 83, 133
Watson, 151
Watson M., 84
Wealthy, 74, 75
Wilbur, 48
William, 1, 2, 3, 4-5, 8, 9, 12, 13, 20, 21, 28, 33, 39, 41, 42, 43, 45, 51, 52, 66, 73, 82, 83, 85,
Clark, William, 97, 100, 105, 112, 114, 121, 123, 127, 128, 129, 136, 137, 139, 146, 147, 150, 161, 177
William ——, 89
William B., 163
William C., 127
William E., 166
William F., 124, 135
William H., 127, 138, 143, 147, 153, 173
William N., 180
William O., 119, 170
William R., 176
William S., 77, 117, 165
William T., 156, 157
William W., 152
Wilson, 82
Wilson K., 182
Winifred, 36
Winslow, 69, 153
Zenas, 69
Zilpha M., 53, 101
Zube (see Azuba), 36
Clasby, Phebe, 178
Cleveland, Polly, 59
Cobb, Ebenezer, 99
Elkana, 19
Isaac, 19
Jonathan, 5, 19
Joseph, 5
Kezia, 35
Mary, 19
Rebecca, 35
Sabra, 109
Samuel, 15
Sarah, 15, 18, 19
Scotto, 19
Seth, 19
Coddington, J.I., 1
Codman, Benjamin H., 125
Charles F., 124
Florence L., 125
John C., 124
John T., 124
Coffin, Anna, 86, 138
Catherine, 134
Edward, 88
Elisha, 84
Elizabeth, 22, 86
Eunice, 138
James, 22
Jemima, 89
John, 88
Josiah, 86
Laban, 178
Lydia, 89, 139
Lydia B., 178
Phebe, 84
Rachel, 84
Ruth, 24
Samuel, 138
Sheffield, 89
Silvanus, 134
Solomon, 85
Zephaniah, 85
Coggeshall, Gideon, 134
Coggeshall, Jane, 134
Mary ——, 134
Cole, Anna E., 132
Daniel, 57
Ellen S., 132
John L., 132
Joseph, 132
Lydia, 10
Samuel J., 132
Thankful, 57
Coleman, Abigail, 85
Anna, 88
Anna (——), 88
Barnabas, 84
Eben (Eber), 88
Ebenezer, 45
Jeremiah, 21
Joanna, 12, 21
John, 88
Richard L., 139
Ruth, 138
Sarah S., 45
Sylvanus, 139
Compton, Louise, 121
Comstock, Bethia, 102
Conant, Jedidah, 130
Cooke, Francis, 98
Coolidge, Joseph, 126
Cooper, Charles, 115
Russell, 115
Coos, Samuel, 13
Copeland, Elisha, 92
John, 92
Cormerais, John, 119
Cornell, Lillian E., 148
Cornish, Aaron, 91
Abigail, 9
Abigail C., 91
Allen, 91
Benjamin, 9, 91
Clarissa, 91
Clark, 91
Edward, 9
Elizabeth, 51
Freeman, 91
Grace, 91
James, 9
John, 91, 179
Joseph, 9
Josiah, 9, 91
Lucinda, 50
Naomi, 9
Nathaniel, 180
Phebe, 91, 179
Samuel, 9, 48
Thomas, 9, 51, 91
Cottle, Abner, 13
Elizabeth, 138
Isaac, 13
Lot, 138
Mary, 139
Silvanus, 13
Courtney, Mercy A., 142
Covington, Jacob, 50
Cox, William, 99
Mary C., 99
Sylvanus C., 99
Coy, Ella, 143

Crane, Rhoda, 68
Cranston, Mary, 44
Cresson, Benjamin F., 157
Cressy, Daniel, 115
  Levi, 115
Crocker, Elizabeth, 3
  Hannah, 147
  Virginia, 169
Crosby, Bethia, 71
  Desire, 57
  Eleazer, 35
  Elisha, 35
  Huldah, 18, 35
  James, 16
  Joseph, 35
  Joseph C., 70
  Lucretia, 134
  Lydia F., 146
  Mehitable, 36
  Miriam, 71
  Moses, 71
  Pasha, 35
  Phebe, 35
  Polly, 30
  Samuel, 134
  Seth, 35
  Simon, 33
  Thankful, 33
  Thomas, 33
  Tully, 35
  William, 33, 36
Crosswell, Andrew, 24
Crow, Elizabeth, 24
  John, 24
Crowell, Abner, 57
  Bethia, 146
  Charlotte, 57
  Dorcus, 116
  Experience, 84
  Hannah, 61, 102
  Hersey, 58
  Huldah, 158
  John, 57
  Mary, 57
  Ruth H., 57
  Simeon, 57
  Thomas, 57
Curkendall, George, 123
Currier, Betsey, 105
  David, 105
  Sarah C., 105
Curtis, David, 51, 97
  David L., 97
  Elizabeth, 42
  Hannah, 41, 42
  Harvey S., 97
  John, 78
  Martha, 73
  Oliver, 41, 42
  Sarah, 42, 51
  Sheldon, 42
Daggett, Eunice, 135
  Solomon, 13
Danah, Henry H., 145
Darling, Ann, 74
  Thomas, 74
Davie, Robert, 50
Davis, Betty, 82
Davis, Joseph, 178
  Lucian B., 122
  Mary, 178
  Susanna, 6
  William N., 120
Dawes, Rebecca, 25
  Susanna, 6
Decker, John, 132, 175
  Samuel, 132
DeLamater, Anne G., 80
  Jacob, 80
  Jacob J., 80
Delaney, Mary A., 110
Delano, Bessie R., 121
  Milton, 112
  Nathan, 10
  Sophia M., 121
Delgado, Viola, 122
DePew, Catherine M., 79
de Vermandois, Alice, 173
DeWolfe, Eleazer, 21
  Sarah, 21
  Sarah (Lay), 20
  Simon, 20
Dexter, Druscilla H., 151
  Ebenezer, 151
  Elizabeth L., 34
Dibble, ——, 79
Dickinson, James, 107
Dillingham, Isaac, 34
  John, 6, 29
  Joshua, 125
  Lydia, 29
  Paul, 46
  Susanna, 67
Dimon, 89
Dingley, Elizabeth, 49
Doane, E. Fannie, 146
  Huldah, 31, 62
  Isaac, 31
  Rachel, 56
  Samuel, 183
  Sarah, 63
  ——, 147
Dodson, Abigail, 3
Doolittle, Harriet, 164
Dorr, Elizabeth, 80
  Phebe, 131
Doten, Caroline W., 98
  Deborah, 144
  Marcia W., 99
  Sarah, 53
  Stephen, 144
Doty, Abigail ——, 28
  Experience, 28
  Josiah, 28
Drake, Mary J., 164
Drew, Charles, 34, 67
  Clark, 34
  Perez, 34
  Reuben, 34
  Silvanus, 33
  Sylvester, 67
  Zilpha, 34
Dunbar, Adeline, 146
Dunham, Hannah, 139
Dunkin, Frank L., 158, 159
  Frederick A., 158
Dunkin, George S., 159
  Mabel E., 158
  Perry, 158
  Sarah S., 159
  William W., 159
Durrant, Mary, 1
Earle, Lydia, 178
Eaton, David S., 145
  Israel, 77
  Mary B., 145
Eden, (Widow) Mary, 70
  Polly, 70
Edes, Abigail, 120
Edwards, Frances, 168
Elbridge, Ezekiel, 32
Eldred, Martha, 134
Eldredge, Betsey, 139
  Elijah H., 150
  Experience, 106
  Jane, 181
  Mehitable, 150
  Nellie, 146
  Polly, 139
  Sally, 72
  ——, 151
Elliott, Deidamia, 176
Ellis, Abigail, 25
  Andrew, 17
  Anna, 17, 24, 25
  Benjamin, 17
  Betsey, 90
  Charles, 149
  Cornelius, 17, 152
  Deborah, 106
  Desire ——, 152
  Dinah, 105
  Ebenezer, 23, 25
  Eleanor, 25
  Elijah, 25
  Elisha, 25
  Elizabeth, 17
  Eunice, 141
  Freeman, 25, 92
  Gideon, 24, 25
  James, 143
  Jedidah, 23
  Jerusha, 90
  Joel, 87
  John, 17, 25, 46
  Lucy, 90
  Lydia, 90, 140
  Margaret ——, 25
  Martha, 17
  Mary(Polly), 46, 90, 152
  Mercy, 17, 26
  Mordecai, 25, 46
  Nathaniel, 90, 141
  Phebe, 87
  Rebecca, 17, 26
  Reuben, 17
  Sarah, 46
  Susanna, 25, 91
  Thomas, 90
  Tryphosa, 149
  William, 90, 92, 140
Ely, Azubah L., 132
  Cullick, 132
  David G., 79

Ely, David H., 79
Elizabeth, 78
Emerson, John, 109
Rebecca, 109
Emmons, Anna, 128
Estabrook, Harriet A., 163
Everenden, William, 7
Everett, Ruby, 81
Faunce, Elizabeth, 95
Mary, 46
Mercy, 10
Thaddeus, 95
Fenton, Joseph S., 175
Julia I., 175
Fessenden, Charles B. H., 131
Richard C., 131
Sarah F., 131
Field, Almeron, 60
David, 60
Eliakim, 60
Esther G., 60
Hannah, 60
Louisa, 60
Lucretia, 60
Oliver C., 60
Sally, 60
Sophia, 60
Tabitha C., 60
Finn, Rose, 60
Finney (Phinney), Alvin, 99
Adaline, 99
Benjamin, 180
Clark, 99
Elizabeth, 97
George, 51, 99
Henry, 53
Mary, 51
Nancy, 99
Ruth (N.), 99
Sarah, 10
Seth, 99
Sylvanus, 53
Fisher, Eliza, 176
Henry, 176
Rebecca, 178
Susan S., 173
Fisk, Sally, 148
Fiske, Kate, 156
Fitch, Eliza C., 102
Nancy, 130; Elisha, 130
Flanders, Emily, 65
Fleming, Charles W., 157
Flower, Martha, 132
Folger, Abigail, 136
Elisha, 137
Elizabeth, 137
Eunice, 138
Frederick, 135
Jane, 177
Jethro, 134
John, 23
Judith, 134, 137
Lydia, 134
Peleg, 177
Phebe, 136
Rachel, 178
Sally ——, 177
Seth, 135
Shubael, 23
Folger, Thomas, 137
Foster, Agnes W., 104
Chillingsworth, 6
David, 18
Francis B., 104
Ida W., 104
Mercy, 29
Molly, 58
Samuel, 17
Francis, Katherine, 81
Frazier, Daniel C., 177
Freeman, Abigail, 62, 107
Ann, 72
Bathshua, 3
Benjamin E., 111
Betsey, 54
Edmund, 18
Elkanah, 107, 120
Gene (Jane), 54
Hannah, 62
Haskell, 18
Hatsuld, 61
Henry, 62
Isaac, 54, 71
James, 54, 73
Jerusha, 61, 62
John, 146
Jonathan, 62
Joseph, 36
Keziah, 55
Lemuel, 54
Lois, 37
Lydia, 36
Mary, 18
Phebe, 18
Olive, 68
Patience, 35
Phebe, 18
Rachel, 6
Sally, 55
Sally M., 120
Samuel, 54, 71
Sarah, 146
Scotto, 18
Seth, 18
Solomon, 62
Temperance, 113
Thacher, 6, 55
Thankful, 62
Varnum, 62
Watson, 6
William, 62
Frisbie, Jane, 86
Frost, Benjamin, 64
Fulgham, Hannah, 14
Joseph, 14
Mercy, 14
Fuller, Deborah, 52
Matthew, 2
Melinda, 79
Mrs. Nancy, 162
Samuel, 1, 111
Gadwin, Timothy, 14
Gage, Benjamin, 56
Charlotte, 63
David, 31
Huldah, 31, 63
Isaac, 31
Gage, James, 33, 62
Jane, 63
Joshua, 32
Lovina, 63
Mary, 32
Matthew, 31
Phebe, 32
Rebecca, 32
Susanna, 31
Thankful, 33, 63
Thomas, 31
Tully, 33, 63
Zebulon, 31
Zenas, 31
Gales, Bathsheba, 49
Gardner, Abigail, 86
Andrew, 85
Anna, 138
Barnabas, 86
Benjamin, 136, 178
Caleb, 24
Charles, 44
Elizabeth, 135
Eunice, 85
Grindall, 177
Hepzibah, 86
Jonathan, 88
Joseph, 24, 44
Judith, 44
Margaret, 177
Mary, 84, 88
Rachel, 136
Ruth D. (Mrs.), 161
Sarah, 178
Susanna, 89, 139
Thaddeus, 139
Zaccheus, 89
Zachariah, 85
Gibbs, Bartlett, 50
Clark, 49
Deborah, 50
Elisha, 49
Elnathan, 50
Ezperience, 91
Hannah, 49
James, 49
Jane, 45, 89
Jonathan, 50
Mary (Molly), 49
Micah, 49
Patience, 90, 140
Sarah, 49
Silva, 49
Giddings, Jabez, 82
Mercy ——, 82
Miriam, 82
Gifford, Elizabeth, 47, 48, 180
Joseph, 45, 87
Rebecca, 149
Giles, Abigail, 87
Beriah, 137
David, 137
Susan, 137
Gill, Abijah, 123
Emily, 123
Tabitha (——), 123
Gillett, Eunice, 129

Gillett, Jonathan, 38
Joseph, 129
Josiah, 38, 39
Martha E., 176
Mindwell, 38
Glennon, Getta, 154
Glidden, Eunice (S.), 86
Hannah, 56
Godfrey, Hannah, 6
Rhoda S., 35
Goodell, Lucinda, 64
Goodenow, Nancy J., 158
Goodrich, Asa, 81
Gorham, Abigail, 44
Anna E., 119
Bethia, 129
Ebenezer, 19
Hannah, 116
Jabez, 171
John, 8
Mary, 85
Mary S., 171
Matthias, 116
Rebecca (——), 171
Gould, John, 13, 121
Martha, 121
Graves, Esther, 60
Levi, 60
Solomon, 59
Gray, Andrew, 6
Anna, 6, 55
Anne, 173
Dorothy (L.), 10
Edward, 6, 10
Elisha, 6
Hannah, 6
John, 6, 14
Joshua, 6
Lot, 6
Lydia, 6, 16
Mehitable, 6
Samuel, 6
Sarah, 6, 14
Susan, 61
Susanna, 6
Thomas, 6
Grew, Alexander, 178
Barzillai, 178
Samuel, 45
Griffith, Barnabas, 64
Sarah, 64
Grinnell, Peter, 88
Griswold, Francis, 4
Freeman C., 153
Hannah, 4
Joseph, 152
Louisa D., 153
Matthew, 20
Whiting, 152
Guthrie, Almira, 133
Hadaway, Augustus, 99
Hadley, Edward L., 163
Hale, Clara S., 170
Samuel, 170
Hall, Abigail, 19, 117
Annie P., 68
Atherton, 116
Bethia, 32
Bethia (Mrs.), 54
Hall, Caroline, 103
Caroline M., 116
Charles J., 103
Clarissa, 61
Daniel, 6, 63
Dinah, 72
Edmund, 16
Edward, 32
Edwin W., 116
Elizabeth, 116
Elliot C., 110
Enoch A., 131
Frances D., 116
Frank S., 131
Frederick, 131
George A., 116
Gershom, 54, 62
Grace, 103
Hannah, 19, 35, 103
Harriet, 132
Henry C., 116
Hepzibah, 19
Isaac, 68
Isaac C., 103
Jacob, 40
James H., 131
Jerusha, 61
Joanna, 109
John, 39, 54
John W., 116
Jonathan, 54
Joseph, 19, 20
Joshua, 103
Joshua A., 103
Lizzie F., 103
Lydia, 125
Martin C., 132
Mary, 54
Mary C., 103
Mehitable, 63
Mindwell, 39
Nathan, 39
Patience, 14
Peter, 61
Priscilla, 29
Sally, 69
Sarah, 162
Sarah G., 111
Temperance, 103
Thomas, 39
Winslow, 103
Hallett, Abigail, 61
Alice, 1
Clark, 16
Elizabeth, 15
Enoch, 16
John, 16
Lydia, 174
Richard, 1
Samuel, 16
Sarah, 16
Susanna, 15, 16
Temperance, 35, 118
Thankful, 16
Thomas, 6
Hamblen, Kezia, 125
Mary E., 162
Hammond, Abigail, 36
Hammond, Asa C., 142, 143
David, 143
Isabel A., 142
Judith ——, 143
Handy, Eleanor, 123
Jonathan, 123
Haney, Ezra 2d, 126
Lydia H., 126
Hanford, Eunice, 42
Hanna, Mary A., 109
Hanson, ——, 115
Harding, Jesse, 183
Mary, 8
Harlow, Achsah, 116
Alfred C., 116
Asaph, 12
Betsey, 92
Charles W., 116
Cynthia, 142
Eldad H., 116
Eleazer, 12
Elizabeth (——), 12
George R., 116
Hannah, 140
Henry G., 116
Jerusha, 142
John, 53
Joseph, 142
Julia E., 116
Levi K., 116
Lydia, 47
Rhoda A., 116
Sophia, 180
Susanna (——), 142
Thomas, 12
Wealthy A., 116
William, 140
Harris, John, 87
Lydia, 87
Haskell, Amelia, 122
Andrew, 7
Edward, 60
Hunnewell, 90
John, 7, 18
Mary, 18
Mehitable, 7
Moses, 7, 24
Rebecca, 7
Rosa, 7
Sarah, 7
Susanna, 91
Thomas, 7
Zachariah, 7
Haskins, Joshua, 54
Hastings, Seth, 128
Hatch, Martha, 13
Zaccheus, 25
Hathaway, Abigail, 26, 48
Benjamin, 48
Betsey, 17, 77
Charles, 86
Content, 26
Jacob, 17
James, 77
John, 17, 48
Joseph, 17
Josiah, 26
Julia, 77

Hathaway, Leonard, 77
Levi, 77
Lovice, 77
Mary, 26, 77
Olive A., 77
Orville, 77
Rebecca, 17, 48
Reuben, 17
Roxanna, 174
Shadrach, 17
Silas B., 77
Thankful, 17
Hawes, Thankful, 16
Hawkins, Joseph, 83
Mercy, 83
Hawley, John D., 111
Oliver A., 111
Reuben, 111
Haynes, Abel, 156
Bertha T., 156
Frank L., 156
William L., 156
Healy, Henry, 68
Nancy, 68
Heath, Abigail, 176
Edmond, 43
Hannah, 76
Hedge, Abigail(Nabby),19, 61
Thankful, 3
Hempsted, Edith A., 161
John K., 161
Hichborn, Isannah, 68
Hickcox, Benjamin, 59
Benjamin F., 59
Charles, 60
Edward Y., 60
Elisha C., 59
George W., 60
Harriet, 60
James F., 60
Louisa, 59
Maria A., 60
Higgins, Olive (F.), 68
Rebecca, 16
Sarah, 69
Sylvanus, 40
Hillman, Alexander, 136
John, 136
Phebe (F.), 136
Susan, 136
Hinckley, Bethia, 3
Esther, 183
Mercy, 36
Hine, Maj. Beebe, 128
Hinman, Elizabeth, 175
Hitchcock, Alfred, 117
Alfred O., 117
Hannah, 127
Hiland C., 117
Julia F., 117
Submit, 158
Hodge, George W., 101
Holbrook, Betsey, 50, 100
Cary E., 169
Delyra, 169
Elisha, 50
Hannah, 50
Harriet, 50
Holbrook, Kate D., 169
Lois, 50
Lucretia W., 180
Patty, 50
Polly, 50
Sally, 50
Sarah, 49
Holdredge, Ellen, 119
Hollister, Alphel, 81
David, 80
Hope, 81
Mabel, 81
Nancy, 81
Holmes, Abby T., 52
Alexander, 139
Amasa, 52
Barnabas, 10
Bathsheba, 10
Betsey, 144
Betty, 139
Calvin, 93
Cynthia, 93
David, 47
Elisha, 24, 47
Ephraim, 10
Ezra, 90
Jabez, 47
James, 10, 90
Joanna, 10
Lucy G., 95
Mariah, 47
Mary, 47
Mary C., 98
Nathaniel, 10, 24
Rebecca, 24, 47
Sarah, 47
Sarah C., 139
Seth, 95
Solomon, 26, 98
Stephen, 47, 142
Susanna, 24
Sydney T., 100
Sylvester, 91, 95
Valentine O., 139
Winslow, 118
Zephania, 10
Holway, Abby J., 103
Hopkins, Benjamin, 16
Betsey, 70
Elizabeth, 15
Elkanah, 16
Gyles, 30, 59
Hannah, 15, 59
Huldah, 70
Isaac, 30
Jonathan, 16, 18
John, 33
Joshua, 16
Judah, 33, 59
Lucy, 30, 31
Lydia, 30
Mary, 68
Mehitable, 16
Nathan, 30
Nathaniel, 30
Phebe, 16, 30, 115
Reuben, 30, 31
Rowland, 30
Hopkins, Samuel, 20
Sarah, 16, 19
Stephen, 15, 16, 19, 30, 59
Susanna, 16
Tabathy, 30
Thankful, 15, 16, 30
Thomas, 16
Horsefield, Timothy, 138
William, 138
House, Almary C., 155
Hovey, Anna, 100
Dominicus, 52
Elizabeth, 52
Ivory, 140
Josiah, 52
Ruth, 140
——, 92
Howard, Alexander H., 138
Francis, 122
Frank H., 122
Frederick A., 139
John C., 38
Lucy B., 122
Nancy (R.), 139
Roxana L., 95
Samuel, 138
Sarah, 51
Howe, Alvan, 115
Caleb, 115
Julia, 115
Howell, Mrs. Anna, 56
Anna A., 122
Howes, Abigail, 32
Almond S., 72
Anna, 158
Betsey, 158
David, 65
Desire, 65
Ebenezer, 47
Henry, 34
Isaiah, 35
Jabez, 158
Jeremiah, 46
Jerusha, 47
Joseph, 65
Mary E., 148
Meriah, 47
Moses, 72
Mulford, 54, 71
Oren, 61, 158
Prince, 46
Rebecca, 34, 47
Rhoda, 34
Rose, 149
Sarah, 15, 47, 61
Susanna, 113
Sylvanus, 47
Zoeth, 61
Howland, Abraham, 97
Adeline, 53
Alvin, 106
Ann, 106
Charles, 53
Deborah, 53
Eunice, 147
Isaac, 53
John, 7, 44, 59
Mary, 51, 97

Howland,Sally, 53
William, 51, 97
William A., 59
Hoxie, Abiathar, 51, 98
Edward W., 98
Lydia, 51
Lydia S., 98
Nathaniel C., 98
William, 98
Hubbard, Susanna, 157
Huckins, Hope (C.), 5
Hudson, Sarah, 37
Huggins, Phebe M., 65
Huidekoper, Anna, 173
Herman J., 173
Hull, David, 42
Elizabeth, 41, 42
Isaac, 42
Joseph, 41, 42
Levi, 42
Rebecca, 126
Samuel, 42
Sarah, 42
William, 42, 126
Hungerford, Kezia (W.), 82
Hunt, Ellen A., 167
Mary C., 167
Hunter, David, 153
David C., 153
Frank W., 153
Raymond D., 153
Hurd, Gould, 70
Hepzibah, 70
Melinda, 70
Huse, Mary, 65
Hussey, Amey, 138
Elizabeth, 134
Lucinda (——), 177
Mary, 43
Rachel, 84
Susanna, 139
Hyde, Dan, 128
Jonathan, 152
Sarah, 152
Jackson, James, 133
Jacox, Rebecca, 53
Jaquith, Charles O., 177
John D., 177
Jenkins, Deborah, 177
Joseph, 44
Judith, 72
Tristram, 177
Jenny, Jane, 6
Jerome, Benjamin A., 168
Clinton G., 168
Frank A., 168
Henry B., 168
Nellie G., 168
Nettie L., 168
Jew, John, 177
Johnson, Abner M., 114
Alvan O., 114
Daniel, 23
Edward P., 114
Fanny, 76
Franklin, 161
Hannah G., 169
John, 23
Leila T., 162
Johnson, Lucy, 76
Mary, 23
Mercy, 23
Ruth, 23
Wesley, 114
William W., 114
Jones, Ann ——, 80
Anna, 80
Elizabeth, 74
Ella G., 123
Jabez, 80
——, 163
Jordan, Olivia, 140
Joyce, Dorcus, 46
Judd, Emma B., 111
Garwood L., 133
Rhoda, 129
Judson, Elizabeth, 74
Kasson, George D., 81
Keeney, Betty, 82
Ebenezer, 82
Keep, Mary E., 163
Keith, Ebenezer, 107
Hannah (——), 107
Lucinda, 107
Kellogg, Abigail, 129
Emeline, 109
Seymour, 129
Titus, 129
Kelly, Alfred, 182
Bethany, 182
Cynthia, 182
David, 106
Loisa, 182
Marshall, 106, 182
Patrick, 106, 182
Sampson, 182
Vienne, 182
Wilson, 182
Kemble, Charles, 79
Rhuama, 79
Kent, Eliza, 141
Kenwrick, Bathsheba, 183
Kenyon, Alvan B., 159
Charles E., 159
Phineas, 159
Kimball, Henry, 2
King, George W., 143
Hannah, 93
Huldah, 126
John, 122
Kendall W., 93
Lothrop C., 93
Nathaniel, 31, 126
Nathaniel C., 93
Nicholas, 78
Obadiah, 92, 93
Roger, 31
Sophronia, 93
Stephen C., 93
Thankful, 31
Uriah, 31
Kingsbury, Edward P., 172
Maurice D., 172
Tilley, 87
Kinnicut, Joanna, 13
Kirtland, Irena, 75
Knowles, Elijah E., 104
Thomas, 36
Knowlton, Azubah, 130
Julia, 115
Knox, Henry, 38
Julia, 38
Ladd, Mrs. Deborah, 37
Lair, Benjamin F., 155
Earl A., 155
Mabel V., 155
Lake, Annie, 113
Delos, 112, 113
Fred B., 113
Helen, 113
Mary O., 113
Lane, Henry C., 118
Ithamar, 118
Maria, 167
Larned, Lucinda M., 172
Lawrence, Carrie H., 103
Herbert H., 103
Isaac E., 103
Isaac S., 103
James, 103
William G., 103
Lay, John, 20
Sarah, 20
Leach, Abby L., 79
Amy C., 79
Charles C., 79
Elisha F., 79
Elizabeth, 66
Emily J., 80
Gurdon C., 79
Payne K., 79
Phebe A., 79
Ruth C., 79
Leason, Harriet A., 156
Leavitt, Grace C., 108
John H., 108
Joseph, 108
Lucy O., 108
Mary L., 108
Roger, 108
Lee, Amy, 78
Clement, 162
Harrison, 162
Jason, 78
Joseph W., 78
Marietta, 79
Mollie, 162
Sylvia, 162
Leete, Sidney W., 117
Leggett, Isaac, 88
Leinbaugh, Thomas B., 159
Clara E., 159
Emma C., 159
Jennie M., 159
Thomas B., 159
Leland, Harriet, 97
Leonard, Georgie, 121
Lester, Deborah, 110
Lettice, Dorothy, 10
Lewis, Anna, 3
Ichabod N., 123
Matilda L., 123
Lilly, Bethuel, 130
Chipman, 130
Lincoln, Abigail, 97
Benjamin, 15
Clark, 15, 35

Lincoln, David, 35
Frances, 152
Hannah, 15, 64
Isaac, 70
John, 15
Jonathan, 15
Joseph, 35
Martha, 26
Mary, 35
Mercy, 33, 35, 59
Nathaniel, 35
Patience, 35
Phebe, 35
Rachel, 35
Rebecca, 26
Samuel, 26
Sarah, 15
Silvanus, 35
Litchfield, Bathsheba, 10
Emily C., 119
Ira, 53
James, 10
John, 10
Josiah, 10
Mary A., 119
Nicholas, 10
Thomas, 10
William G., 119
Little, Charles H., 145
Ephraim, 4, 5, 9, 11
Sarah, 11
Locke, Sophronia, 149
Lockwood, Nancy M., 155
Loe, Elizabeth, 34
Long, Elizabeth, 90, 95
Hannah, 83
John, 83
Miles, 90, 95
Patience, 88
Thomas, 90
Loomis, Azariah, 75
Silence, 75
Lord, Dan, 41
Reuben, 78
Sarah, 78
Loring, Caleb, 10
Lothrop, Abigail, 9
Barnabas, 3, 4, 9
John, 3, 9
Joseph, 4
Sarah J., 112
Nathaniel, 3
Thankful, 19
Lovell, James, 21, 44
Lydia, 31
Ruth, 44
Lucas, Mary J., 98
Luce, Alfred E., 121
Barnabas, 66
Barzillai, 88
Christopher C., 121
Deborah (H.), 88
Elisha C., 121
Elizabeth J., 121
Francis M., 121
George L., 121
Henry C., 121
Jane, 83
James C., 66
Luce, Joseph, 66
Martha G., 121
Rowland, 121
Lumbert, Benjamin, 8
Mac, Polly, 58
MacCarthy, Rebecca, 15
Mack, Anna, 55
David, 55
Macy, Abigail (G.), 86
Anna, 177
Avis, 178
Elizabeth M., 122
Eunice, 135
Gorham, 137
Mary, 137
Matthew, 86
Peleg, 137
William G., 178
Madison, Mary E., 79
Magulphin, Hannah E., 166
Mann, Caleb, 78
Manning, Elizabeth, 45
Manter, Deborah, 104
Naomi, 51
Prince, 99
Thomas, 51, 99
Margison, Mary, 60
Markell, Charlotte, 111
Clarke H., 111
Elizabeth D., 111
Jacob, 111
John, 111
Maria L., 111
William L., 111
Markle, Harriet M., 60
Marsh, Bathsheba, 3
Cyrus, 73
Marshall, Greenleaf, 45
Joseph, 43
Lydia C., 135
Lydia S., 86
Nathaniel, 45
Obed, 135
Phebe (E.), 87
Ruth, 21, 43
Thomas, 87
Martin, Charles, 132
Edward, 132
John B., 131
Marvin, Daniel P., 79
James, 78
Judith P., 78
Moses, 78
Ruth S., 79
Mason, Hannah, 25
Masters, James, 42
Mather, Phebe, 132
Matson, Ruth, 78
Matthews, Asahel, 81
Dorcus, 103
Mayhew, Bethia, 12
Mary (——), 12
Matthew, 12
Samuel, 137
William, 137
Mayo, Abigail, 107
Alfred S., 102
Asa, 70, 102
Catharine A., 102
Mayo, Charles E., 102
Eliza W., 102
Elnathan, 35
Eunice, 61
Jeremiah, 102
Lydia, 72
Mary C., 102
Nathan, 72
Sally, 70
Sarah A., 103
Thomas, 50
McIntosh, David, 55
McLean, Emma S., 121
McNiel, Archibald, 41, 42
Sarah, 41, 42
Merrick, Mary, 120
Miller, John, 24
Mehitable, 24
Orpha, 64
Rebecca, 24
Susanna, 24
Zilpha, 101
Monroe, Sarah E. (R.), 157
Mooers, Abigail, 45
Morey, Cornelius, 142
Elijah, 91
Ellis, 93, 94
Jerusha, 142, 144
Maria, 49
Silvanus, 90
Susanna, 10
Thankful, 48
Morrill, Sarah B., 57
Morse, Asardah, 19
Charles F., 119
Ellen C., 119
John D., 65
Joshua, 12
Robert M., 119
Ruth, 112
Samuel, 65
Samuel C., 65
Tyler, 65
Whipple, 65
Morselander, Abigail, 24
Cornelius, 23, 24
Morton, Abby W., 99
Abigail, 52
Arnold, 59
Betsey, 100
Caleb, 52
Charles, 59
Consider, 59
Daniel, 59
Ebenezer, 28
Eleazer, 25
Eliza, 59
Elizabeth, 24, 25, 179
Hannah, 59
Henry, 25
Ichabod, 25, 50, 100
Josiah, 24, 25, 89, 98
Lucy (Lucia), 28
Lucy L., 98
Mary, 1
Mary (Polly), 51
Mercy, 59
Nancy, 59
Nathaniel, 24, 25, 46

Morton, Reuben, 139
Ruth, 25, 89
Ruth C., 98
Sophia, 59
Mosely, Annie, 145
Carleton, 145
Frederic C., 145
Frederic P., 145
Jennie M., 160
Mary, 145
Mott, Mary, 41
Moulton, Lavinia, 112
Mulford, Hannah, 31
Murray, Susan E., 167
Muxom, Edmund, 25
Myrick, Abraham, 46
Andrew, 46, 86
Arlitta, 56
Benjamin, 35, 36
Elizabeth, 70
Hannah, 46, 86
Isaac, 177
Josiah, 56
Julia A., 56
Lot, 56
Peter, 177
Polly, 54
Rachel, 70
Nash, Augustus F., 56
Duane H., 110
Henry C., 109
John A., 109, 110
Jonathan, 55
Laura, 60
Scotto C., 110
William A., 109
Needham, Mary C., 114
Newhall, Lydia, 153
Newkirk, Mary M., 159
Newton, Abigail, 75
Nichols, Mrs. Alice (H.), 1
Gertrude, 94
Hannah, 94
Howard, 94
Israel, 26
John, 2, 6
Mordecai, 1
Otis, 93, 94
Sarah, 94
Seth C., 94
Susan, 94
Susan R., 94
Nicholson, Ada, 169
Nickerson, Alexander, 181
Bassett, 181
David, 68
Emeline, 67
Frederic W., 122
George F., 68
Harriet, 67
Henry, 68
Joseph, 67, 68
Joseph J., 68
Lucy, 67
Olive, 151
Richard, 56
Ruth, 99
Sarah C., 68
Susan D., 68
North, Mary, 19
Norton, Elizabeth, 46
Noyes, Abigail, 74
Nye, Abby, 180
Abigail, 119
Abraham W., 91
Catherine, 96
Celia (——), 96
Celia T., 96
Edward O., 96
Grace C., 96
John H., 96
Nathaniel, 96
Samuel, 119
Sylvester H., 96
Thomas, 44
Olcott, Lucy A., 156
Osborne, Joseph, 42
Otis, Jane (Jenny), 6
Packer (Packard?), Benjamin, 46
Paddack, Anna (——), 88
Daniel, 89
Eunice, 46
Eunice (——), 89
Hepzibeth, 89
Ichabod, 46
Judah, 89
Lucretia, 88
Paul, 88
Stephen, 46, 89
Paddock, Benjamin, 30
Bethia, 6
Ebenezer, 56
Hannah, 65
John, 29
Joseph, 30
Josiah, 30
Kezia, 30
Mary, 56
Priscilla, 29
Thomas, 30
Paddon, George B., 125
John W., 125
Samuel M., 125
Page, Ellen, 103
Paige, ——, 177
Paine, Charles P., 165
Eben, 150
Horatio C., 165
Laura Belle, 150
Lemuel, 164
Wilbur N., 165
Palmer, Lester E., 155
Mabel, 155
Sarah, 16
Zernah, 16
Parker, Celia A., 146
Deborah (——), 178
Joshua, 176, 178
Nathan, 178
Obed C., 176
Rebecca, 126
Parkhurst, Jonathan, 87
Nathan, 87
Parsons, Ebenezer, 73, 128
Hepzibeth, 77
Martha, 73
Mary, 73
Patten, Charles, 120
Polly H., 170
Paty, John, 100
Payne, Alfred D., 164
Bertie F., 164
Ella R., 164
Frank H., 164
Gertie L., 164
Payson, Anne, 68
Pearson, Mrs. Grace B., 176
Pease, Asher, 159
Dianthe, 161
George W. F., 178
Hannah (——), 152
John, 161
Joseph, 178
Maria, 159
Sarah S., 152
Theophilus, 66
Timothy, 152
——, 13
Peck, Amy (L.), 78
Anna, 131
Daniel, 78
Elijah, 77
Ezekiel Y., 77
Hannah, 41
Jasper, 21, 131
Jerusha (——), 78
Joseph, 41
Judith, 21
Lydia, 39
Minerva L., 79
Nathaniel, 21
Oliver, 78
Parnell, 77
Reynold, 21, 79
Sarah C., 21
Susanna, 21
Pelton, Montgomery, 115
Pember, Orah, 167
Pepper, Hannah, 71
Perkins, John, 23
Laura M., 94
Perry, Abigail, 37
Benjamin, 50
David, 92
Ebenezer, 36, 37
Elisha, 91
Moses, 25
Nathan, 36, 37
Nathaniel, 37
P. F., 64
Rebecca, 25
Stephen, 37
Timothy, 25, 91
Peterson, Abigail S., 141
Betsey T., 95, 143
Charles, 95, 143
Charles H., 95, 143, 180
Charles L., 143
Clara W., 143
Clark, 141
Daniel P., 95
David L., 95
Deborah C., 141
Ellis, 141
George S., 95
Ichabod B., 95

Peterson, James C., 143
John C., 95
Josiah L., 143
Laura C., 95
Lydia C., 142
Mattie P., 143
Phebe S., 143
Reuben, 95, 141
Samuel C., 142
Sarah, 95
Sidney, 141
Sophia A., 141
Sylvester H., 95
Phillips, Esther, 183
George, 181
Joseph, 183
Smalle, 181
Phinney (Finney), Abigail, 99
Clark, 28
Elkanah, 28
Experience, 28
George, 28, 99
Gershom, 17
Joanna, 12n
John, 13, 28
Jonathan, 13
Josiah, 28
Lydia, 28
Mary, 13
Rebecca, 99
Robert, 28
Stephen C., 121
Pickens, S. P., 53
Pickett, John, 105
Thomas, 105
Pierce, Jeremiah, 10
Martha C., 145
Pinkham, Anna, 44
Jedidah, 137
Playter, Henry J., 112
Pond, Eliza P., 153
Pope, Deborah, 89, 95
Hannah, 123
Seth, 89
Porter, Emma L., 110
Fidelia, 160
Jonathan, 110
Lisdal, 64
Potter, J. Augustus, 143
Powell, Mary L., 122
William, 2
Pratt, Amanda (——), 99
Lewis, 99
Maria A., 99
Priscilla, 10
Sarah, 21
Zylpha, 78
Pray, Peter, 84
Prence, Thomas, 7
Preston, Annis, 105
Prince, Alice, 6
Puffer, Alonson, 118
Purrington, Charles, 153
Edith, 154
Herbert A., 154
Rafferty, Althea, 161
Ramsdell, Eunice, 46
John, 46
Rand, Charles C., 135
Ebenezer, 135
Eliza C., 135
Emeline F., 135
Thomas, 135
Randall, Sarah E., 157
Ranney, Albert B., 118
Aretus, 118
Clark, 64
Emma S., 118
Ephraim, 64, 65
Francis, 113
Freeman, 65
Giles, 113
Matilda, 118
Sullivan, 65
Ransom, Hannah, 80
Rawson, Margaret, 176
Stephen, 176
Ray, Benjamin, 140
Bertha C., 154
Charles H., 154
Hepzibeth, 137
John, 137
Julia L., 154
Rebecca, 140
Raymond, Elisha, 139
Mary S., 137
Nancy, 139
Sarah, 54
Reed, Alvina, 80
John, 106
Remick, Abigail, 58
Freeman, 58
Remington, Lucretia, 157
Remson, Arnold, 86
Daniel, 86
Edward, 86
Lucretia, 86
William, 86
Rich, Lydia, 30
Zilpha, 85
Richards, Harriet, 165
Lizzie, 170
William R., 165
Richmond, Zilpha, 97
Ricketson, Lizzie W., 122
Rider, Anna, 27
Benjamin, 92
Betty (——), 92
Love, 31
Mary, 36, 92
Patience (Hall), 14
Samuel, 14
Riggs, Mercy, 83
Ring, Susannah, 1
William, 1
Risdon, James H., 169
Robbins, Abner, 72
Fanny, 72
Freeman S., 183
Harriet N., 100
Joseph H., 72
Joshua C., 72
Laura A., 183
Levi, 100
Maria E., 100
Nathaniel, 72
Ruth C., 183
Robbins, Tamisen S., 183
William, 58
Zenas C., 183
Robinson, Mary, 76, 77
Rodger, Agnes S., 115
James, 114
Jane E., 115
Olive M., 115
Sophia, 115
William C., 115
Rogers, Abigail, 18
Andrew C., 182
Deborah, 35
Fanny, 151
James, 105, 182
Mayo, 182
Mercy C., 182
Moses, 182
Sabra, 182
Sally C., 182
Sidney C., 182
Susanna, 182
Zipporah Y., 182
Rose, Betsey, 34
Ross, Clarissa, 60
Rowe, Benjamin, 112
Carrie E., 111
Cornelia G., 111
George B., 111
Ruddock, Helen E., 160
Russell, Alpheus, 55
Alpheus C., 55
Hepzibeth, 45
Hezekiah, 45
Mary, 55
Phebe, 45
Rebecca, 55
Ruth, 134, 135
William, 135
Ryder, Hannah, 103
Mahala, 100
Samuel, 9
Susanna G., 103
Sampson, Aaron, 99
Elizabeth, 98
Experience, 51
Gustavus G., 99
Hiram, 51, 99
Lydia, 98
Ruth, 98
Sylvanus, 98, 99
——, 151
Samson, Sarah, 100
Sylvanus, 100
Sanders, Sarah, 49
Sanderson, Electa, 60
Sanford, Joan, 5
Sargent, John T., 38
Sayles, Charles H., 111
Scattergood, Matilda, 95
Scollay, John, 53
Rebecca, 53
Scotto, Scottow, Scottoway,
Mehitable, 5
Thomas, 5, 6
Seabury, Sarah, 102
Sears, Abigail, 58, 61
Abraham W., 145
Anna, 32

Sears, Barnabas, 57, 146, 147
Betsey, 125
Christopher, 104
Clarinda, 117
Clarissa, 61
Deborah, 150
Deborah M., 104
Desire, 54; Edmund, 61, 102
E. Fannie, 146
Eldredge, 72
Etta F., 147
Frederick N., 150
George, 61
Henry, 34
Henry D., 145
Henry W., 146, 147
Hitty, 34
Isaac, 72
Isaiah C., 146, 147
John, 21
Jonathan, 20, 117
Joseph, 34, 125
Joshua, 61, 72
Lucy, 20
Mary, 56
Mary C., 145
Micajah, 32, 62
Nathan, 145
Nathaniel, 6
Olive, 34, 72
Peter, 35, 118
Priscilla, 72
Rebecca, 19
Reuben C., 61
Roland (Rowland), 35, 130
Sally, 72
Stephen, 58
Temperance, 102
Thankful, 35
Zachariah, 34
Zebina, 34
Severance, Abigail, 22
Joseph, 22
Martha, 17
Mary, 22
Sexton, James, 133
Sarah, 133
Seymour, Cornelius, 111
Shadwell, Thomas, 45
Shaw, Carrie T., 171
Elijah, 140
Hannah, 181
Joseph C., 140
Sheldon, Frederick C., 175
Thomas P., 175
Shelly, Marietta, 131
Shepard, Abigail, 10
Sherburne, Crosby C., 148
Leander J., 148
Sherman, Freeman, 139
John, 49
Maria, 49
Nathaniel, 49
Samuel, 91
Sarah W., 152
William F., 139
Sherwood, Carolyn M., 108
Charles W., 108
David, 77
Sherwood, Lillian, 108
Nehemiah, 108
Tirzah L., 108
Shives, Eliza (F.), 176
Henry, 176
Short, Mary, 43
Mercy, 43
Shurtleff, Abiel, 13, 14
Clark, 14
Eleanor, 97
Ichabod, 97
Levi, 14
Lucy, 14
Noah, 14
Samuel, 14
Susanna, 3
Shuttle, William, 2
Sill, Azubah, 132
Blinn, 78
Joseph, 78
Ruth, 78
Silva, Emily (G.), 123
Simmons, Eliphalet, 75
Joshua, 75
Mary (——), 75
Sims, Phebe, 156
Skeffe, Sarah, 3
Slade, Betsey, 177
Small, Daniel, 181, 182
Enoch H., 183
George W., 183
Hannah, 181
Josiah, 181, 182
Lucy A., 183
Matilda, 182
Nathan, 181
Orin, 183
Paddock, 181
Phebe, 57
Priscilla, 182
Reuben, 183
Sophia, 181
Washington, 183
Smith, Anna A., 166
Benjamin, 64
Benjamin D., 151
Charity, 42
Charles, 32
Content, 58
Dulcenea, 64
Elkanna, 32
Ella S., 167
Elmer F., 124
Enos, 117
Esther, 42
George, 55, 139
Hannah, 130
Hannah W., 157
Harriet, 55, 117
Hitty C., 64
Hortense L., 153
Isaac, 41, 42
John R., 156
Jonathan, 34
Joseph S., 153
Josiah, 42
Judith, 139
Julia A., 154
Laura F., 64
Smith, Lester L., 156
Lucy, 41, 42
Mary, 32
Mary C., 166
Nathaniel, 30
Penina, 45
Phebe, 39
Phebe A., 64
Roderick R., 167
Rowland, 30
Sarah, 45
Sarah C., 64
Sarah P., 114
Susan H., 174
Thomas C., 98
Walter B., 168
William M., 124
Snell, Ebenezer S., 110
Martha P., 110
Mary L., 110
Sabra C., 110
Thomas, 110
Tirzah S., 110
Snow, Benjamin, 139
David, 35
Desire, 121, 151
Edmund, 37
Ellen A., 147
Harriet F., 139
Hattie M., 147
Jesse, 37
Joel, 37
Joseph, 36, 104
Lemuel, 37
Marcy, 104
Mercy, 70
Osborne F., 140
Patience, 118
Phebe, 37
Priscilla, 68
Reuben, 118
Reuben F., 147
Rhoda, 35
Susanna, 37
Thacher, 37
William B., 147
Snyder, George, 112
John M., 112
Sarah, 112
Somerby, Theophilus, 139
Soule, Abigail, 34, 95, 141
George, 18
Patience, 18
Sarah, 93
Southwall, Joseph B., 159
E. Myrtle, 159
Sparrow, Abigail, 71
Mary (H——), 68
Spaulding, Hattie I., 168
Spencer, Medad G., 133
Spooner, Alice, 7
Sprague, Ruth, 7
Sproat, Granville, 53
James, 53
Robert, 53
Stanzel, Eva S., 159
George, 159
Harriet S., 159
Herm R., 159

Stanzel, Mary H., 159
Silas B., 159
William, 159
Staples, James H., 96
Starbuck, Sarah (W.), 137
Starkweather, Hamilton, 169
Stearns, Foster W., 165
Frank W., 165
Stetson, Caroline M. A. C., 179
Charlotte M. A. C., 179
Edward, 179
Sarah M., 123
Stevens, Emma A., 168
Nancy W., 152
Stewart, Ada, 108
Edwin W., 108
Herbert K., 108
Irene, 108
James T., 108
Joseph, 136
Minnie B., 108
Warren, 136
Stiles, Dr. Aaron, 40
Stimson, John N., 160
Mary M., 156
Stockbridge, Hiram F., 59
Stone, Buckminster, 107
Eunice, 63
Heman, 37
Jared M., 109
Lucinda (K.), 107
Temperance, 37
Strong, Harriet S., 114
Tirzah, 110
Stuart, Mary, 32
Stubbs, Benjamin, 135
Phebe, 135
Studley, Sarah, 10
Sturgis, Abigail, 3
Hannah, 6
Temperance, 37
Sturtevant, Eveline, 168
James C., 93
Josiah, 93, 94
Lucy, 179
Thomas, 93
Zachariah, 93
Styles, Joseph, 115
Sullivan, Catharine, 43
Sutton, John, 9
Swaddle, Esther, 81
John, 81
Swain, Abigail, 45, 139
Albert, 139
Betsey C. (E.), 139
Charity, 23
Christiana K., 38
David W., 177
Deborah, 137
Eleanor, 89
Elijah, 43
Eunice, 86
Harriet F. (S.), 139
Hepzibah C., 38
James, 38
John P., 177
Lydia, 86
Swain, Nancy, 139
Owen, 139
Priscilla, 45
Rachel, 46
Sally W., 38
Stephen, 45, 89
Susanna, 43
William, 139
Sweet, Anna E., 112
Swift, Hannah, 49
James, 48
Jonathan, 48
Joseph, 25, 48
Josiah, 90
Lucy, 48
Mary, 48, 139
Meribah, 48
Nathaniel, 90
Rebecca, 48
Remember, 90
Sarah, 139
Seth, 49
Thomas, 48
William, 25, 134
Sylvester, Angeline, 60
Content, 90
Taber, Patience (——), 85
Paul, 85
Silas, 85
Taft, Bazaleel C., 79
Chloe J., 79
Taintor, Joanna, 38
Talman, Abigail, 178
Taplin, E. R., 116
Taylor, Experience, 129
Hannah, 126
Isaac B., 117
Nathan, 19
Tenny, Cordelia R., 114
Terrier, Samuel, 1
Tewkesbury, David, 57
Thacher, Lydia, 36
Thayer, Margaret, 147
Thomas, Deborah, 152
Judith (J.), 72
William, 68
——, 101
Thompson, Adeline R., 176
George, 179
Isaac, 176, 179
Thornton, Lettie, 159
Thorp, Hannah, 31
Thurston, John B., 91
Joseph P. 99
Sarah J. E., 180
Widow, 179
Tilden, Ruth, 10
Tilton, Benjamin, 114
Timmerman, Ellen, 111
Tisdale, Willie, 150
Tobey, Abigail, 178
Jerusha, 89
Tomlinson, Joseph, 42
Tower, Rachel, 27
Townsend, Gertrude, 145
Jacob, 83
Tracy, Esther, 86
Tredwell, Georgette, 110
Tribble, Isaac, 50
Trimble, Laura L., 164
Matthew M., 164
Milton T., 164
Sherman C., 164
Trott, Benjamin, 46
Rachel, 46
Tubbs, Charles, 135
Phebe (S.), 135
Tucker, Mary E., 103
Tupper, Israel, 47, 48
Mary, 94
Meribah, 48
Nathaniel, 94
Thankful, 47
Turner, Nathaniel, 76
Tuttle, Amy S., 157
Elias A., 157
Evie F., 158
Henry S., 158
Jennie E., 158
Kathleen G., 158
Marian E., 158
Nellie L., 157
Valentine, Alice, 110
Valler, Rachel T., 95
Simeon, 95
van Antwerp, Daniel D., 162
Louisa C., 162
Van Valkenburgh, Mary E., 111
Van Vleck, Alexander, 115
Varney, Aaron, 85
Elizabeth, 85
Estes, 85
Gustavus W., 85
Lydia W., 85
Olive C., 85
William, 85
Vaughn, Hannah, 99
Vincent, Ann, 65
Wade, Alice M., 159
Charles L., 159
Eleanor M., 159
George H., 159
Wadsworth, Charlotte, 91
Waite, Charles H., 166
Clayton H., 166
Frederick, 166
Sarah, 15
William F., 166
Wales, Jonathan, 7
Mary K., 65
Walker, Amelia B., 80
Kezia, 82
Mary E., 80
Silas, 80
Wallace R., 79
Watson K., 80
William S., 80
Ward, Alvena E., 165
Ambrose, 127
Content, 127
Ware, Alfred K., 108
Anna (——), 108
Caroline C., 108
Charles, 108
Edward K., 108
Elisha C., 108
Frank, 108

Ware, Henry F., 109
Jonathan, 108
Lincoln C., 109
Lucinda A., 108
Lyman, 108
Mary M., 108
Ralph, 108, 109
Walter, 109
Warner, Eugene F., 116
Ezra B., 131
Joseph C., 131
Marcus H., 131
Sarah, 82
Susan C., 131
Walter G., 116
Warren, Daniel, 41
Olive N., 172
Richard, 26, 49, 50, 142
Zilpha M., 54
Washburn, Dianna, 76
Eletha, 97
Harriet, 94
Watrous, Anne, 42
Andrew, 42
Charity, 42
Isaac, 40, 42
Rebecca, 40
Richard, 41, 42
Susanna, 41, 42
Watson, Phebe, 18
Weaver, Harriet, 64
Webb, James, 125
Webber, Ellen B., 124
Emily C., 124
Jane D., 124
John, 124
Webster, Cora E., 155
Irene M., 155
Jonathan, 148
Milo J., 155
Rachel, 108
Rebecca W., 148
Willard E., 155
Weed, Alonzo M., 96
Weeks, Ammiel, 57
Mary S., 180
Mehitable, 57, 181
Weld, Mary A., 148
Welles, Albert, 80
Catherine A., 80
George, 80
Wells, Elisha, 60
Mary A., 148
Welmut, Susanna, 81
Wendell, Sarah, 137
Wentworth, Abbie S., 143
West, Rebecca, 91
Wethered, Polly, 99
Wheeler, Capt., 41
Mary, 86
Whippey, James, 88
Mary, 88
White, Abbie, 107
Amelia, 108
Austin, 108
Charles L., 107
Edith, 108
Henry, 108
Jane (——), 101
John, 101
Julia, 107
Laura, 108
Louise, 152
Luther, 107, 108
Luther C., 108
Margaret, 101
Maria, 108
Walter W., 108
Whiting, Betsey (M.), 100
Joseph, 100
Whitney, Chauncey W., 79
Eunice, 41, 42
Frederick C., 175
Henry, 41, 42
Josiah, 42
Maria, 65
Thomas, 175
Wilcox, Edward S., 169
Eveline M., 169
Sarah S., 169
Shuler E., 169
Wilder, Abiah, 4
Willard, Mary M., 160
Williams, Charles, 76
Eleanor, 76
Wilson, Charles S.C., 120
Edmund B., 120
Ellen C., 120
Franklin I., 120
?Hannah, 120;Isaac G., 120
Harriet P., 120
Wimpenny, James, 13
Judith, 13, 177
Robert, 13
Thankful, 13
William, 13
Wing, Alden, 66
Edward, 174
Jabez, 67
Rebecca, 174
Reliance, 118
Tabitha, 123
Unity H., 66
Winne, Sarah L., 162
Winslow, Abigail, 34
Abraham, 68
Albert, 104
Benjamin, 62
Damaris (——), 16
Edward, 34
Winslow, Elisha D., 68
Eliza E., 104
Elizabeth, 16
Eunice, 103
Frances, 34
Frederick, 68
Freeman, 62
Hallett, 152
Hannah, 61
Harriet, 68
Ida M., 104
Josiah, 62
Kenelm, 4, 16, 68
Louisa, 68
Lucretia, 34
Margaret, 24
Mark, 34
Mary F., 104
Mehitable, 69
Nathan, 62
Nathaniel, 104
Roland, 68
Sarah, 145
Susanna, 68
Thankful, 34
Thomas, 34, 69
Zenas, 34
Wixon, Arthur D., 150
Dean L., 150
Eliza D., 150
Joseph L., 150
Lucy B., 150
Sarah A., 150
Wolcott, Sarah, 4
Wood, Mary J. (D.), 164
Samuel, 41
Susanna, 25
Worth, Benjamin, 84
Eliza Ann, 135, 136
Henry, 135
John, 84, 136
Jonathan, 43
Miriam, 43
Mary (——), 136
Worthington, Ambrose, 79
Wright, Hosea, 65
Mary, 100
Wyer, Mary, 137
Wyman, Roselina F., 168
Yanney, Henry P., 157
Irene M., 157
Isaiah, 157
Kate C., 157
Margaret, 157
Yock, Catharine, 158
Yoran, Silas M., 111
Young, John, 183
Reliance, 183

BREWSTER LADIES' LIBRARY
0 2200 0044616 5
Brewster Ladies Library
Brewster, Mass.

For Reference
Not to be taken from this room